

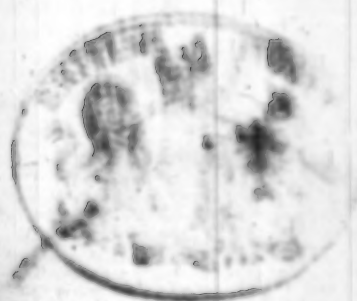
**A booke of**  
**Presidentes exactly writ-**  
**ten in manner of a register, newly**  
**Imprinted and corrected, with addi-**  
**tions of diuerse necessary, and sundery Pres-**  
**identes, meete for all suche persones to**  
**knowe, as desire to learne the**  
**forme and maner, how to**  
**make all manner of**  
**Euidences,**  
**and In-**  
**stru-**  
**mentes.**

The particulars wherof, shall  
apere more plainly in  
the Table of this  
present booke.



*Anno domini. 1550.*





# **January hath** **xxxi. daies.**

iii	a	Kalend.	Circumci. of Christ.	1
	b	4	Ro.	2
xi	c	3	Ro.	3
	d	Pydie.		4
xix	e	Nonas.		5
viii	f	8	Id. The Epiphany.	6
	g	7	Id.	7
	a	6	Id.	8
xvi	b	5	Id.	9
v	c	4	Id.	10
	d	3	Id.	11
xiii	e	Pydie.		12
ii	f	Idus.		13
	g	19	Kalend. Februarii.	14
x	a	15	kl.	15
xviii	b	17	kl.	16
vii	c	16	kl.	17
	d	15	kl.	18
xv	e	14	kl.	19
iiii	f	13	kl.	20
	g	12	kl.	21
xii	a	11	kl.	22
i	b	10	kl.	23
	c	9	kl.	24
xix	d	8	kl. Conuer. of Paule	25
	e	7	kl.	26
xviii	f	6	kl.	27
vi	g	5	kl.	28
	a	4	kl.	29
xiiii	b	3	kl.	30
iii	c	Pydie.		31

# February hath xxviii. daies.

	D	Kalend.		
xi	c	6	No. C	1
xix	f	5	No.	2
xviii	g	4	No.	3
	a	3	No.	4
xvi	b	2	No.	5
xv	c	1	No.	6
xiv	d	8	No.	7
xiii	e	7	No.	8
xii	f	6	No.	9
	g	5	No.	10
x	a	4	No.	11
	b	3	No.	12
xviii	c	2	No.	13
xvii	d	1	No.	14
	e	14	Kalend. March.	15
xv	f	13	kl.	16
xiiii	g	12	kl.	17
	a	11	kl.	18
xiii	b	10	kl.	19
xii	c	9	kl.	20
	d	8	kl.	21
x	e	7	kl.	22
	f	6	kl. C	23
xviii	g	5	kl. C	24
xvii	a	4	kl. C	25
	b	3	kl. C	26
xv	c	2	kl. C	27
xiiii	d	1	kl. C	28

# R L Marche hath.

## xxxi. daies.

xl	d	Calend.		1
	e	7	No.	2
xi	f	6	No.	3
	g	5	No.	4
xix	a	4	No.	5
viii	b	3	No.	6
	c	Idus.		7
xvi	d	Nonas.		8
v	e	8	Id.	9
	f	7	Id.	10
xiii	g	6	Id.	11
ii	a	5	Id.	12
	b	4	Id.	13
x	c	3	Id.	14
	d	Idus.		15
xviii	e	Idus.		16
vii	f	16	Calend. Aprilis.	17
	g	15	kl.	18
xv	a	14	kl.	19
iiii	b	13	kl.	20
	c	12	kl.	21
xii	d	11	kl.	22
i	e	10	kl.	23
	f	9	kl.	24
xix	g	8	kl. <b>Annus. of our lady.</b>	25
	a	7	kl.	26
xvii	b	6	kl.	27
vi	c	5	kl.	28
	d	4	kl.	29
xiiii	e	3	kl.	30
iii	f	Idus.		31

✠.ill.



# **R** **L** April hath. xxx. daies.

1		g	Kalend.		1
4	xl	3	4	No.	2
		b	1	No.	3
12	xix	c	ix	ix	4
1	viii	d	vi	vi	5
	xvi	e	3	3	6
9	v	f	7	7	7
		g	6	6	8
17	xiii	3	5	5	9
6	ii	b	4	4	10
		c	3	3	11
14	x	d	ix	ix	12
3		e	vi	vi	13
	xviii	f	18	18	14
11	vii	g	17	17	15
		3	16	16	16
19	xv	b	15	15	17
8	iiii	c	14	14	18
		d	13	13	19
	xii	e	12	12	20
	i	f	11	11	21
		g	10	10	22
	ix	3	9	9	23
		b	8	8	24
	xvii	c	7	7	25
	vi	d	6	6	26
		e	5	5	27
	xv	f	4	4	28
	iiii	g	3	3	29
		3	ix	ix	30

**C** **M** **a** **r** **k** **e** **E** **n** **g** **e** **l** **i** **s**

# **R** **L** **Maie hath.** **Lxxi. daies.**

xi	b	Kalend.	Philip and Jacob	
	c	6	No.	2
xix	d	5	No.	3
viii	e	4	No.	4
	f	3	No.	5
xvi	g	Pydie.		6
v	a	Jonas.		7
	b	8	Id.	8
xiii	c	7	Id.	9
ii	d	6	Id.	10
	e	5	Id.	11
x	f	4	Id.	12
	g	3	Id.	13
xviii	a	Pydie.		14
vii	b	Idus.		15
	c	17	Kalend. Junii.	16
xv	d	16	kl.	17
iiii	e	15	kl.	18
	f	14	kl.	19
xii	g	13	kl.	20
i	a	12	kl.	21
	b	11	kl.	22
ix	c	10	kl.	23
	d	9	kl.	24
xvii	e	8	kl.	25
vi	f	7	kl.	26
	g	6	kl.	27
xiiii	a	5	kl.	28
iii	b	4	kl.	29
	c	3	kl.	30
xi	d	Pydie.		31

**Kl.**

# **June hath.** **xxx. daies.**

	e	Kalend.		1
gic	f	4 Ro.		2
bill	g	3 Ro.		3
xvi	a	Idie.		4
b	b	Konae.		5
	c	2 Id.		6
xiii	d	3 Id.		7
ii	e	4 Id.		8
	f	5 Id.		9
x	g	6 Id.		10
	a	7 Id. <b>Martha &amp; Marie.</b>		11
xviii	b	8 Idie.		12
vii	c	9 Idie.		13
	d	10 Kalend. Julii.		14
xv	e	11 kl.		15
iiii	f	12 kl.		16
	g	13 kl.		17
xii	a	14 kl.		18
i	b	15 kl.		19
	c	16 kl.		20
xix	d	17 kl.		21
	e	18 kl.		22
xvi	f	19 kl. <b>Assumption of M<sup>o</sup>.</b>		23
v	g	20 kl.		24
	a	21 kl.		25
xiii	b	22 kl.		26
ii	c	23 kl.		27
	d	24 kl.		28
x	e	25 kl. <b>Peter &amp; Paul.</b>		29
	f	26 Idie.		30

# R L July hath. xxxi. daies.

xix	a	Kalend.	1
xviii	b	No.	2
xvii	c	No.	3
xvi	d	No.	4
xv	e	No.	5
xiiii	f	No.	6
xiii	g	Idus. Dogge daies begin.	7
xii	a	No.	8
xi	b	No.	9
x	c	No.	10
ix	d	No.	11
viii	e	No.	12
vii	f	No.	13
vi	g	No.	14
v	a	No.	15
iiii	b	Kalend. August.	16
iii	c	kl.	17
ii	d	kl.	18
i	e	kl.	19
	f	kl.	20
	g	kl.	21
xviii	a	kl. Mary Magdalen.	22
xvii	b	kl.	23
xvi	c	kl.	24
xv	d	kl. James Apostle.	25
xiiii	e	kl.	26
xiii	f	kl.	27
xii	g	kl.	28
xi	a	kl.	29
x	b	kl.	30
ix	c	Idus.	31

4.6.



# R L August hath xxx. daies.

viii	e	Kalend.		1
xvi	d	4	No.	2
v	c	3	No.	3
	f	Idie.		4
xiii	g	Nonas.		5
ii	a	8	Id.	6
	b	7	Id.	7
x	c	6	Id.	8
	d	5	Id.	9
xviii	e	4	Id.	10
vii	f	3	Id.	11
	g	Idie.		12
xv	a	Idus.		13
iiii	b	19	Kalend. Septembꝛis.	14
	c	18	kl.	15
xii	d	17	kl.	16
i	e	16	kl. ¶ Dogge daies ende.	17
	f	15	kl.	18
x	g	14	kl.	19
	a	13	kl.	20
xviii	b	12	kl.	21
vii	c	11	kl.	22
	d	10	kl.	23
xviii	e	9	kl. ¶ Bartholomewe.	24
vi	f	8	kl.	25
	g	7	kl.	26
x	a	6	kl.	27
xix	b	5	kl.	28
	c	4	kl.	29
xviii	d	3	kl.	30
	e	Idie.		31

# **R L** Septēber hath xxx. daies.

xx	a	Kalend.	1
b	4	No.	2
iii	5	No.	3
ii	6	Pydie.	4
i	c	Ronas.	5
	d	Id.	6
xix	e	Id.	7
xviii	f	Id.	8
xvii	g	Id.	9
xvi	a	Id.	10
xv	b	Id.	11
xiv	c	Pydie.	12
xiii	d	Idus.	13
xii	e	15	14
xi	f	17	15
x	g	16	16
ix	a	15	17
ix	b	14	18
	c	13	19
xviii	d	12	20
xvii	e	11	21
xvi	f	10	22
xv	g	9	23
xiv	a	8	24
xiii	b	7	25
xii	c	6	26
xi	d	5	27
x	e	4	28
xix	f	3	29
	g	Pydie.	30

Kalend. Octobris.

Matthew Apostle.

Michael Archang.

# R L October hath. xxi. daies.

xvi	a	Calend.	1
xv	b	Ro.	2
xiiii	c	Ro.	3
xiii	d	Ro.	4
xii	e	Ro.	5
xi	f	Hydris.	6
x	g	Romas.	7
ix	a	Id.	8
viii	b	Id.	9
vii	c	Id.	10
vi	d	Id.	11
v	e	Id.	12
iiii	f	Id.	13
iii	g	Hydris.	14
ii	a	Idus.	15
i	b	Calend. Nouembrys.	16
	c	kl.	17
	d	kl. Luke Evangelist.	18
xviii	e	kl.	19
xvii	f	kl.	20
xvi	g	kl.	21
xv	a	kl.	22
xiiii	b	kl.	23
xiii	c	kl.	24
xii	d	kl.	25
xi	e	kl.	26
x	f	kl.	27
ix	g	kl. Common and Iude.	28
viii	a	kl.	29
vii	b	kl.	30
vi	c	Hydris.	31

# R L Nouēbre hath xxx. daies.

	d	Calend. C All hallowne daie.	1
xiii	e	Nonas.	2
ii	f	Ido.	3
	g	Idie.	4
x	a	Nonas.	5
	b	Ido.	6
xviii	c	Ido.	7
vii	d	Ido.	8
	e	Ido.	9
xv	f	Ido.	10
iiii	g	Ido.	11
	a	Idie.	12
xii	b	Idie.	13
i	c	Calend. Decemb: 16.	14
	d	kl.	15
ix	e	kl.	16
	f	kl.	17
xvii	g	kl.	18
vi	a	kl.	19
	b	kl.	20
xiiii	c	kl.	21
iii	d	kl.	22
	e	kl.	23
xi	f	kl.	24
ix	g	kl.	25
	a	kl.	26
xviii	b	kl.	27
vii	c	kl.	28
	d	kl.	29
xvi	e	Idie. C Andrewe Apole.	30



# **December hath.** **xxxi. daies.**

xxxi	a	Calend.		1
xxviii	b	4	Ro.	2
xxv	c	3	Ro.	3
xxii	d	Idie.		4
xix	e	Nonas.		5
xvi	f	8	Id.	6
xiii	g	7	Id.	7
x	a	6	Id.	8
vi	b	5	Id.	9
iii	c	4	Id.	10
	d	3	Id.	11
xxix	e	Idie.		12
xxvi	f	Idus.		13
xxiii	g	19	Calend. Januarii.	14
xx	a	18	kl.	15
xvii	b	17	kl.	16
xiv	c	16	kl.	17
xi	d	15	kl.	18
viii	e	14	kl.	19
v	f	13	kl.	20
ii	g	12	kl. Thomas Apostle.	21
	a	11	kl.	22
xxviii	b	10	kl.	23
xxv	c	9	kl.	24
xxii	d	8	kl. Nativite of Christ	25
xix	e	7	kl. Stephen.	26
xvi	f	6	kl. Iohn Evangelist.	27
xiii	g	5	kl. Innocentes.	28
x	a	4	kl.	29
vi	b	Idie.		30

# An Almanacke

## for .xix. yeres.

**The nombr  
of the yeres.**

**Easter.**

**The Golde  
n number.**

**The pere.  
The Doni  
daies letter.**

1581.	vi. April.	xii.	A B C D E F G H I K L M N O P Q R S T V W X Y Z
1582.	xix. Marche.	xiii.	
1583.	xvi. April.	xiiii.	
1584.	ii. April.	xv.	
1585.	xv. Marche.	xvi.	
1586.	xiii. April.	xvii.	
1587.	v. April.	xviii.	
1588.	xvii. April.	xix.	
1589.	i. April.	i.	
1590.	xvi. Marche.	ii.	
1591.	xiiii. April.	iii.	
1592.	vi. April.	iiii.	
1593.	xv. Marche.	v.	
1594.	xi. April.	vi.	
1595.	iii. April.	vii.	
1596.	xii. April.	viii.	
1597.	xiiii. April.	ix.	
1598.	xv. Marche.	x.	
1599.	xviii. April.	xi.	

The pere hath .xix. Donethes, or .lii. Wee-  
kes and one daie. And it hath in all the hun-  
dred and .lvi. daies, and sixe hours.

# **A Generall**

**rule to knowe when  
is Leape yere.**

**¶** Alwaies, when ye can deuide  
the yere of our lord in .iiii. par-  
tes, then it is Leape yere.

**¶** To knowe for euer, when  
Easter daie shal bee.

**¶** First, knowe the golde nom-  
ber for that yere, and seke it out  
among the figures, that stande  
in blacke figures, on the sides of  
Marche and Aprill, and  
the next Sondate af-  
ter that number, is  
Easter daie,



# The contentes of this present booke.

- A** aduouſon of a patronage of a  
carage, graunted by the kyng.  
An aduouſon of a Deanry.  
An aduouſon of a benefice.  
The kynges letters for an aduouſon  
to a Biſhop for the like thing.  
An aduouſon of a Prebend.  
A preſentacion to a perſonage.  
Another manner of preſentacion.  
A preſentacion in the marches of Calais.  
A preſentacion made by a knight.  
Another preſentacion, made by the maſter  
of an hoſpittall.  
A preſentacion ſede vacante.  
Another like preſentacion.  
Letters miſſiue by the kyng to a biſhoppe,  
for the collation of a benefice.  
The forme of a letter, from one frende to  
another, for like purpoſe.  
A preſentacion to a Prebend, by the kyng.  
The giſt of a ſect Chapell.  
A forme of a collacion made by a Biſhop,  
or other perſone.  
A patent donatiue of a Prebend.  
The giſt of a Prebend in the kynges col-  
lege of Wyndſore.  
A warrant for a ſellowſhip in the kynges  
hall at Lambeth.  
Diuerſe formes of letters patentes made  
for Prebendes.  
The forme of a warrant, for a Conge de  
l'ay.



## **The Table.**

**The forme of the Letter Bidding, to the  
Deane and Chapter, by the kyng.**

**A warrant for a royall assent.**

**The parent of a royall assent.**

**The forme of a significant to a Metro-  
politan.**

**A warrant for restitution of possessions, of  
the Bishoppick.**

**The forme of a charter of fee simple.**

**A charter of fee simple, to the husbande and  
wife, jointly inclosed.**

**The forme of a widows gifts in her wy-  
dowed.**

**The forme of a charter of fee farme.**

**The forme of a purchase of lands, of fee simple.**

**The forme of a patent for a benefice.**

**A charter of fee simple, with a condicion.**

**Another forme of a Deede.**

**The forme of a gift of a manour.**

**A charter of fee talle in perpetu.**

**A forme of a gift in the speciall talle.**

**A Deeds of fee simple made in exchange.**

**Another forme of an exchange.**

**A charter for terme of life of a messuage.**

**A graunt for terme of life of manours.**

**Diverse formes and maners of leases.**

**The forme and maner how to make relea-  
ses of diverse sortes.**

**A Deede of sale, made by the executors of a  
Testament.**

**An alienacion of a reuerfid, in Latine and  
Englishe.**

**A letter of attorney vpon the same alienacio**

**An alienacion of free rent, bothe in Latine  
and**

## The Table.

and Engliſhe.

A graunt of an annuities or perety rent, in  
Latine and Engliſhe.

A ſurrender in Latine and Engliſhe.

A partition of inheritances.

Aſſignment of a towne at the Church  
toze, bothe in Latin and Engliſhe.

How the rople ſhould bee made, of landes  
holden by the yard.

Diverſe formes of copies.

A ſupplicacion to be exempt out of al  
act of enqueſtes.

Diverſe and ſonder Indentures.

A ward.

Obligations of diverſe ſortes.

Conditions of diverſe ſortes.

Requiſantes bothe in Latin and Engliſhe  
of diverſe ſortes.

Letters of Remiſſion for a bond man,  
bothe in Latin & Engliſhe, of diverſe ſortes.

Letters of attorney of diverſe ſortes, both  
in Latin and Engliſhe.

Letters patentes in diverſe & ſondry formes

Supplicacions, billes of complaint, answers  
and other peticions to be put for any matter  
in the hyngeſ courtes.

A warrant for a ſome of money.

A warrant tozmann.

A warrant for a Bucht.

A dede of landes, gotten by ſike & recouery

A dede of ſetting out of a ward.

Letters testimonialles of diverſe ſortes.

A good preſident of a teſtament.

How to make ſupplicacions vpo breaking

## **The Table.**

of p<sup>r</sup>imes.

- A bill of ch<sup>e</sup>plaint for recovery of custome.
- A bill of a title of copyhold landes.

## **Additions.**

**A** Graunt of a ward within age.  
• A warrant for the payment of an annuities.

- A graunt for a ward, by the kyng.
- A licence to be absent from the Parliament
- The incorporation of a toun.
- A graunt of a Fair.
- A graunt for a warren.
- A licence for a man to kepe on his cappe.
- A licence for apparrell, and to shote in crose bowes and handgonnes.

• Sondery licences.

• A graunt of the reversion of an Office, by the kyng.

• A graunt of a Stewardshippe, for terme of life.

• Another for pleasure.

• Sondery and diuerse grauntes.

• Sondery deedes and releases.

• Sondery Conditions, Acquittances and Indentures.

• A supplication for a foistaid, to the kyng our soueraigne lord.

• The maner of the making of p<sup>r</sup>euie scales, for sundery matters.



## ¶ When the terme be- ginneth and endeth.

**S**e shall vnderstande, that Easter  
Terme beginneth alwaies the .xviii.  
daie after Easter, rekenyng Easter  
daie for one, and endeth the .vi. daie  
next after the Trinitie daie.

Trinitie Terme beginneth alwaies, the  
Fridaye nexte after Corpus Christi daie, and  
endeth the .xviii. daie of June.

Michellmas Terme beginneth the .ix. of  
the .ix. daie of October: and endeth the .xviii. of  
the .ix. daie of November.

Hillarie Terme beginneth the .xviii. of  
the .ix. daie of January, and endeth the .xii. of  
the .xiii. daie of February.

In Easter Terme, on the Trinitie daie

In Trinitie Terme, on the Paschewe of  
of saint Iohn Baptistes daie.

In Michellmas Terme, on All hallowes  
daie.

In Hillarie Terme, on Candlemas

daie: the Iudges Judges at

Westminster, do not

use to sit in Iud:

gement, nor

vpon a

ny Bondages.



Geo. W. W.

2

# A right fruit

full boke of exemplers

oz copies, of sundery soz

tes of instrumentes oz

Writynges.

**I**n aduoucon of a Personage oz Vicarage graunted by the Kyng.



EX OMNIBVS  
ad quos. &c. salutē. Dectas  
tis q̄ nos ex speciali gra  
tia nostra certaq̄ scientia  
dedimus & concessimus, ac  
p̄sentes damus & conce  
dimus dilectis scruten  
tis nostris J. B. & L. D.

milicibus primamproximamq̄ aduocationē  
donationem, collationem, presentacionem li  
beramq̄ dispositionem Ecclesie parochialis  
(or if it be of a vicarage) vicarie perpetue ces  
clesie de A. in comitat̄ nro Rāc. Cantuariē  
diocesis & nri patronatus pleno iure existē.  
vel in iure corone nre, vel ratione ducat̄ nri,  
Lancastrie, vel ex concessione J. B. hac vice  
tantū. &c. Habend. et tenend. predictā primam  
primamq̄ aduocationem, donationem, colla  
tionē, presentacionē, liberamq̄ dispositionem  
prefatis J. B. et L. D. confirmā vel deuissim,

a. l.

aut

## Instrumentes.

aut eorum assignatis et eorum ciuilib; pro vnica  
prima vacatione eiusdem dñtarij. Ita qd tunc  
libet. et eiusdem A. B. et C. D. eundem vel dis  
tinctum aut eorum assignatis seu eorum ciuilib; aus  
thoritate presentis tñi et concessionis nre de  
sum aliquem idoneum viz ad dictam ecclesiam  
Diocesano eiusdem. aut al. ri subiect in ea pre  
competenti, presentare cum primo et proxime  
prefatam ecclesiam (vbi prefertur) per mortem,  
resignationem, cessionem, seu quacūq; alia ra  
tione vacare contingerit. Et oia alia et sing  
ula, que circa premissa necessaria fuerint, con  
quomodolib; opportuna peragere et implere, et  
plene libere, ac integre, qd nos ipsi peragere  
mus, si pñs concessio nostra prelati A. B. et  
C. D. facta non fuisset. In cuius rei et.

¶ In aduouison of a Deanry, Bys  
shop, or Master of a  
College, by the Bys.

**E**t omnibus ad quos et. Salutē  
Sciatis qd nos et gra nra speciali  
certa scientia, et mro motu nostro  
dedimus et concessimus ac tñore  
pñtium damus et concedimus dis  
lectis subditis nris A. B. et C. D. armigeris  
primis ac proximis aduocationē et. Decanatu  
prepositure magist. hinc prefature Collegii  
nri de A. in comit. nro B. et. Habē. vt sup.

¶ In aduouison of a benefice graunted  
by a Baron, knight, or Esquier. et.

**O**mnibus Epi fidelis et. B. P. dominus  
B. aut A. B. miles vcl armiger, verus  
et indubitatū patronus rectorie ecclesie  
paroch.



## Instrumentis.

poth. de A. Eboracen, diocesis salutē i dño  
 ſēpternam. Noctūis me p̄ſatū D. dediſſe  
 concuſſiſſe, et hoc p̄ſenti ſcripto meo confir-  
 maſſe delectē mihi & h̄iſtopho: D. et Edmū.  
 A. gentroſis coniuncti et eorū alteri p̄r ſe dē-  
 uſum, & ecurōribus et assignatis ſuis p̄imā  
 et p̄imā aduocationem, noſationē, p̄ſenta-  
 tionē literāq; diſpoſitionē p̄dictę rectoꝝ & co-  
 ecclie poth de A. Volens et hoc p̄ſenti ſcripto  
 meo concedens, q̄ bene liceat et licebit dictis  
 A. h̄iſtop. et Edmū coniunctim et eorū alteri p̄  
 ſe deuſim erant et assigna. ſuis ad p̄dictę co-  
 ecclie quādo cūq; & quomodo cūq; et qualiter cūq;  
 p̄ morte resignat. onem, p̄ſuacionē, cessionem  
 p̄mutacionem, dēmiſſionē, ſiue quocūq; alio  
 mō p̄imo et p̄ime vacare contigerit, vnum  
 aliquē virū honeſtum et liberatū p̄ſentare,  
 ceteraq; oīa que ad patroni mun⁹ ſeu officiū  
 ſpectāt p̄ficere p̄o huiusmodi p̄ima p̄imaq;  
 vacatione tantū, a deo plene et integre ſicut  
 egomet ea in parte facere ſi hoc p̄ſens ſcri-  
 ptum meū ſatū minime fuiſſet. In cuius rei  
 ceſſimonū huius p̄ſenti ſcripto meo ſigillū  
 meū ad arma ap̄olui. Dat ſecundo die Julii  
 Anno dñi milleſimo quingenteſimo quadra-  
 geſimo p̄imo. Et anno regni domini nō dñi  
 ſexti dei glā Anglie. &c. regē. tertio.

¶ The kynges letters to a Deane  
 a⁹ Chapter, for an aduouſon.

**T**rustie and welbeloued, we grete you  
 well. For asmuche as we muche ſeēde  
 the cōuenient p̄ferment of our wel  
 beloued ſeruaunt A. B. to the intent he maye  
 .all. be



### The booke of sundry

be the more encouraged, and also the better able to prosecute, and finally to accomplishe the effect and purpose of his learning. We haue thought it mete, by these our letters, to desire and praye you, that for our sake, ye wil immediately vpon the sight hereof, vnder your chaptre seale, conferre & geue the next auoydance of the Prebende of £. 03 of the next Prebende in that our Church, whiche shalbee in your gift and dispositiō, to such persones as our sated seruant shall name, to his vse and behoofe. Wherein ye shall administer vnto vs a right acceptable pleasure, to bee hereafter remembered, in any your lawfull lutes, whē occasion shall ther vnto serue accordyngly. Geuen vnder our signet. &c.

**C** To a Bishoppe for a like thyng, by the kyng.

**R**ight reuerēd father in God, right trustie and right welbeloued, wee grete you wel. Where as we be very desirous for the honest qualittes whiche we vnderstāde to be in our welbeloued chaplen A. B. to se him furnished with conuenient liuynges accordyngly: Wee haue thought it good, to desire and praye you that the rather for our sake, and at the contemplaciō of these our letters, ye wil furthwith vnder your sufficient writing ensealed, geue and graunt to his tchouche, the next aduouson of the Prebend or Personage of A. wherin we shall deserue our right hartie thanks. &c.

**C** In aduouson of a Prebend in

the

## Instrumentes.

the kynges College in Oxfoꝝd.

**R**EX omnibus ad quos. &c. Sciatis nos de gratia nra speciali, ac ex certa scientia, meritoq; motu nro dedisse concessisse et confirmasse, ac presenti scripto nro dari concedere et confirmare dilectis nobis **C. H. et A. M.** primam et proximam aduocationem canonicatus et Prebende in Collegio nostro **D:ofi.** Vulgariter nuncupato (**Kyng Henrg thesghetes College**) ac plenam et integram collationem huiusmodi canonicatus et prebende pro prima et proxima vacatione eiusdem tantu. Ita q; beneficiabit eisdem **C. H. et A. M.** ac eorum verisq; coniunctim et diuisim execut. et assign. suis ac eorum verisq; canonicatum et prebendam predict. sic (vt premititur) primo et proxime vacantes, vni alicui persone idonee vere et actualiter intuitu charitatis cōferre. Accion l. terras collationis ad hoc sufficientes et in iure validas facere sigillare et tradere, Decanoq; et canonicis dicti collegii nostri p huiusmodi persone receptione, admissione, et installatione describere, ceteraq; oia circa premissa necessaria facere et exequi pro huiusmodi pnia (vt premititur) ac proxima vacatione tantu, adeo plene ac integre sicut nos ipsi faceremus et exequeremur si presens hec nra concessio facta nequaquam fuisset. In cuius rei. &c.

**The fourme of a presentation  
to a personage by the Kyng.**

**R**EX reuerendissimo in Christo patri & domino dno **E. pmissione diuina Ebor Archiepiscopo,** Anglie primari et metropolitana.

a. iii.

## The booke of sundry

tripolitano et eius in absentia vicario suo in  
rebus ecclesiasticis generali. **Salutē.** Ad ecclesiam  
parochialem de. **A.** vñ diocesis modo p. moys-  
sem vñm incumbentis ibidem vacat. et ad  
nostram donationem plene cure spectantem,  
vñm capellani nñ. **A. B.** clericum inuita-  
tu chrestatis vobis presentamus, **Quādo**  
vñm dictum **A.** capellani nñm ad prefatā ec-  
clesiam admittere, cumq. rectorem eiusdem m-  
sitare cum suis iuribus et pertinen-  
tiis, ceteraq. expedire et peragere qu: vñm in  
hac parte incumbit officio inuenerit pasto-  
rali, velit cum fauore. In cuius rei. **sc.**

But if the church be void by resigna-  
tion, then ye shall say.

**Ad**odo per litteram et spontaneā resignationē  
**A. B.** vñm incumbentis eiusdem vacat. **sc.**

**If** by attainder, then thus.

**Per** attainderam **A. B.** vñm incumbentis  
ibidem qui de alia provisione nuper attin-  
guis fuit vacat.

**Et** sic de consimilibus.

Also ye shall vnderstande, that the Kinges  
maiestie hath as the cause requirerh, sundry  
titles to present: for somtyme he presenteth by  
his prerogative royal, and then ye shall say.

**Et** ad nostram donationem ratione pre-  
rogative nostre regis spectantem. **sc.**

Somtyme by reason that the temporals  
ties of a bishopricke be in his handes, and then  
ye shall say. **Ratione** temporalium episcopatus  
eius **A.** in manibus nostris existit.

Somtyme his grace presenteth by the  
grace of an abouison, of an other man, and  
then



### Instruments:

Item per hanc causam, ratione concessionis 3 26.  
quam idem 3 primam et proximam aduoca-  
tionem studium nobis largitus est. ac.

And if the manour whereunto the aduon-  
son is appendant, be parcell of the douchp of  
ancastre: then ye shall saie. *Et ad nostram*  
*donationem ratione Ducis nostri Lanca-*  
*strie spectantem. &c. Et sic de reliquis.*

**T**he fourme of a presentation, where an Archdeacon or other ecclesiasticall persons hath iurisdiction or share.

**R**EX &c. Venerabili viro domino Vilhelmo. B. Archidiacono Richmōd eius sue in absentia vicario in spiritualibus generalit: Salutem. Ad vicariam de Lāc. v're iurisdictionis modo p mortem vltim inscubentis ibidem vacantem, atq; ad n'ram donationem pleno iure specasti. Dilectam capellam B. B. clericum vobis prefecimus requirētes quatenus prefatum B. ad vicariam p'dictā admittere ipsaq; vicarium in eadem institueret, cum oībus suis iuribus et pertinentiis. Ceteraq; oīa singula facere & etc. quae v're in hac parte incūbunt officio pastoralis, velleis cum fauore. In cuius rei ec.

**The fourth of a presentation in the marches of Calais, vnder by attainder.**

**R** Ex tempore primo in Christo patri de mi-  
no Thome diuina permissione Litu.  
Becheſpo ac totius Anglie primari,  
eiusue vicario in ſpiritualibus generali Calue-  
cem. Ad regiam de B. in marchia noſtris  
Calu. dioc. Wygornieſi, notu par ate naturem  
a. lll. **B**



## The booke of Landre

**W. P.** vltimi ibidem incumbētis vacat, et ad nostram donationem pleno iure spectat; dictū Capellanum nostrum **W. M.** clericum vobis presentamus, rogantes vti prefato **W.** ad rectoriam p̄dictā admittere, atq; eū rectorē eiusdem ecclesie instituire, cum oībus suis iuribus et fructibus ab antiquitate dicti **P.** vniuersis, ceteraq; oīa & singula peragere, que ad vestrum munus ep̄ale pertinere videbuntur, velleis cum fauore. In cuius rei. &c.

**The fouerth of a presentacion made by a Knight or Gentleman.**

**R**euendo in Christo patri. *Ge. Richardus* miles verus et indubitatus parochus rectorie ecclesie parochialis de **A** salutem in dño sempiternam. Ad ecclesiam de **A** predictam vestre dioc. modo per mortē **L. D.** vltimi incumbētis ibidem vacantē et ad meam presentacionē pleno iure spectat. dictū mihi in Christo Jacobū **P.** clericum v̄sē parēn tati presento, humiliter rogans quatin⁹ p̄fatum **J.** ad dictam ecclesiam admittere, p̄sumq; in rectoriam eiusdem ecclesie institui et induci facere cū suis iuribus et pertinentiis vniuersis, ceteraq; peragere & adimplere, que vestro in ac parte incumbēt officio pastoralis dignemini cum fauore. In cuius rei testam⁹ nostrum sigillum meum apposui. Dat. &c.

**A presentacion to a Personage or Vicarage, by a Master of an Hospitall; and his brethren, or by a Deane and Chapter, or such other.**

Reuendo

## Instrumentes.

**R**everendo in Christo patri & domino, domino R. permissione divina Couens-  
teshi et Richfild. epi, eiusue vicario in  
spiritualibus generali vester humilis & deuotus  
frater R. E. Magister Hospitalis A. et  
eiusdem cōfratres, siue Decanus Collegii de  
A. et capitulum eiusdē. &c. Lincoln dioc. omni-  
nimodum reuerentiam tanto patri debitam. Ad p-  
petuam vicariam ecclie parochial de A. vñe  
dio. iam p moxtem C. D. vñant vicarii eius-  
dem vacantem, ad nostramq; presentationem  
pleno iure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Xpo  
Johannem B. sacre Theologie professorem  
paternitati vñe presentamus, humiliter sup-  
plicantes, vt prefatum Johannem ad dictam  
vicariam admittere, ipsumq; in eadem cano-  
nice instituere, ceteraq; peragere, que hac in  
parte vño pastoralis incumbunt officio digna  
enim cum laude. In cuius rei testimoniu sig-  
illum nñm comune pñtibus est appñsũ, da. &c.

¶ A presentation, sede vacante.

**R**everendo in Christo patri & domino, do-  
mino Thome permissione divina E. A.  
Archiepo, totius Anglie primate & me-  
teopolitano, eiusue vicario in Ecclesiasticis  
generalis, Lincoln dioc. sede vacante.

Ad rectorem ecclie parochial. &c.

¶ In other forme of presen-  
tation, sede vacante.

**H**enricus octauus dei gratia Anglie Fra-  
cie, et Hibernie Rex, fidei defensor, et  
in terra ecclie Anglicane et Hibernie,  
supremũ caput. &c. verus et indubitatus pa-  
a. b. tronus

## The booke of sundry

fronius Rectore siue ecclesie parochialis de A.  
in comitatu nro Domeset Bathon et Wells  
lesi dioc. ipso sede Bathon et Wells in vac  
cante, Reuerendissimo in Xpo pfr T. Cant.  
Archiepo totius Anglie primate eiusque in ab  
sentia vicario dicte sedis in spiritualibus ge  
nerali Dilectum. Ad dicta rectora siue ecclesia  
paroch. de W. modo vacantem per mox. &c.

**L**etters missive to a Bishope for the  
collation of a benefice, by the king.

**R**ight reuerende father in X<sup>p</sup>,  
right trustie and right welbeloued  
we grete you well. And as wee bee  
credibly enfourmed, that the benefi  
cie of A. is now voyde, & in your  
gift and collation: we muche tendering the  
preferment of our welbeloued chaplain J. B.  
desire and praye you, that for our sake, and at  
the contemplation of our letters, ye will geue  
and conferre the said benefice to oure said  
chaplain. Whereby ye shall admitt see vnto  
vs a very thankesfull pleasure and gratuities,  
whiche we shall not faile to remembre, when  
occasion shalbe offered to the same accordyn  
gly. Given. &c.

**T**he forme of a Letter from one  
tend to another, for like purpose.

**I**n my right hartle maner I comend  
me vnto you. Forasmuche as I vnder  
stande: that the Benefice of A.  
whiche suche a persn now enioyeth  
for whiche is now voyde is of your  
gift and patronage: these shalbe instantly so  
desire



### Instrumentes.

Desire and praye you, that ye will vouchsafe, to graunt me the next aduou' on thercof, for to bestowe vpon suche a one, as I shall ther- vnto present, or (if the benefice be a ready boye ye maye wyse) that ye will do so muche, as for any sake to present J. B. to the same, who is my very loving frende, and suche a persone as bothe for his learning and outward con- sideration & living, is very mete for the same. Whiche doyng, ye shall minister vnto me an acceptable pleasure, and geue me cause to re- quyte the same with thanks accordyng. And of your resolute mind herin, I pray you that I maye be aduertised by the byrnger hereof. Thus fare you hartly well. From London. &c.

¶ A presentacion to a chan-  
cery, by the Kyng.

**E**x reuerendo in Christo patri Ed-  
mundo Londoniensi episcopo, eius  
sue vicario in spiritalibus gene-  
rali salutē. In cantaria beate Ma-  
rie virginis in ecclesia parochiali  
Sancti Olani Londoniensis vestre diocesis vacan-  
tem et ad neam donationē spectantē Dis-  
cretum nobis in Christo J. B. Clericū nobis  
presentamus, rogantes quatenus ipsum J.  
obedientiam predictam admittatis et institua-  
tis in eam. In cuius rei. &c.

The fourme of presentac on is of a chas-  
pell, whether it be of the kynges patronage,  
or of a subiectes, mutatis mutandis.

¶ A presentacion to a pze-  
bende, by the Kyng.

MS. B. 1. 1. 1.



The booke of Sundry

**R**EX. &c. Reuerendissimi Christo patri. W.  
 Meneuensi epo, eiusque in absentia vicario sua in spiritualibus generali, aut alii cuiusque potestatem sufficientem ea in parte habenti, Salutem. Ad canonicatum in ecclesia collegiata de R. vñe dioc. et prebendam de L. in eadem per liberam resignationem J. B. ultimi incumbētis et possessoris eorundem iam vacanti, et ad nostram donationem ratione pre rogatiue nre regie ac vice spectanti dilectus nobis in Christo Johannem T. in artibus magistrum clericum vobis presentamus intuitu charitatis. Volentes et requirētes quatenus prefatum Johannem ad dict. Canonicatum et prebendam admittere ipsiusque canonicum et prebendarium eorundem ac in eiusdem cum suis iuribus et pertinenis vniuersis rite et legitime instituere ceteraque facere et peragere, que vestro hac in re officio pastoralis incumbunt vobis. In cuius rei. &c.

Notes to be diligently obserued.

**T**hal note, that in a presentaciō by this worde, ecclesiar parochialem, is meant alwaies a personage. Howebeit now a daies, many bee wont to write, ad rectoriam ecclesie parochialis de, R. But if the presentaciō be of a vicarage then ye maie not saie ad ecclesiam, but ad vicariam. And ye shall vnderstāde, that the presentment to a vicarage, apperteineth of common right to the persone, for the vicar is in effect, but the persones deputie. Howbeit the person with assent of his patron and ordinary

## Instrumentes.

may, make graunt awaie the Patronage of that vicarage, from hym and his successors to another man and his heires or successors for ever.

Furthermoze ye shall vnderstande, that some tyme one man hath the nomination to a benefice, & another the presentacio, in whiche case, he that hath the presentacion, can present none other persone to the ordinary, but suche as the other man shall name by his sufficient wytyng vnder seale.

Also, the kyng shall toyne with no man in presentment, but shall haue the whole presentment alone in all cases. And if the kyng bee intitled by reason of the custodie of his ward: then ye shall saie, *et ad nostram donationem ratione custodie terrae et heredis quondam Comitis de B. defuncti, qui de nobis tenet in capite, et in manu nostra existens, spectant, &c.*

And if the kyng be intitled, by reason of the temporalities and possessions of an Archbisshoppe, or Bisshoppe, being in tyme of vacation in his handes: then ye shall saie in the presentacion. *Et quae ad nostras spectat donationem ratione episcopatus Cantuariensis iam vacantis & in manu nostra existens, or ratione vacationis sedes Cantuariensis, et temporalium eiusdem iam de iure et facto vacanti, et in manibus nostris existentis, &c.*

Finally, concerning chauntries, fre chapelles, and Prebendes, ye shall obserue and knowe, that some bee presentatiue, and some donatiue. Presentatiue bee of suche nature, that ye cannot conferre them, but by waie of presentacion

## The booke of Landry

presentacion to the ordinary, the forme wher  
of, is set furthe before. But Chaunteries, free  
Chapelles and Prebendes, donatiues, be of  
that nature, that ye neede not to present the  
person, to whom ye will conferre the same, to  
the ordinary, but it sufficeth to geue the same  
by your charter of graunt vnder your seale,  
the fourme wherof ensueth here after. But  
take heed ye present not your clerke to the ordi  
nary, vnto that whiche is donatiue, by your  
Letters Patentes, for if ye do, the nature is  
chaunged, and ye can no more make collacio  
of it, but you muste nedes now present your  
Clerke to the ordinary, whiche if ye doo not  
withyn sixe monethes, the ordinary maye take  
auauntage of the lape.

### The gift of a free Cha p:ll, by the kynge.

**E**x omnibus ad quos. sc. Saltern.  
Relatis. sc. dedisse et concessisse. sc.  
liberā capellam sancti S. apud L.  
in com̄ nostro Lincol. Habēd et re  
nend beāt liberam capellam p̄fata  
A. B. durante vita ipsius cum omnibus suis  
iuribus et p̄tineñ vniuersis. In cuius rei sc.

### Another forme of a collacion by an Esquier, or other common person.

**S**ciatis Christi fidelibus ad quos  
p̄sentes littere peruenierint. Johā  
nes A. armiger dominus maneris  
de B. Cantuariē dioc̄ salutem et  
sincerā in domino charitatem. Cū  
Capella libera de B. dioc̄ dioc̄. iam vacare,  
et ad meam donacionem pleno iure spectare  
dignos



## The boke of sundry

dignoscit: noueritis predictam capellam cum  
 omnibus suis iuribus, et pertinenis vniuersis  
 dilecto mihi in xpo Richardo C. clerico viro  
 tam probo q̄ literato donasse et concessisse ac  
 tenore presentium ipsum Richardum in corpore  
 poalem possidencem dicte capelle cum per-  
 tinenis inducere. In cuius rei. ec. sigillum  
 meum presentibus apposui. Datu. in Was-  
 nerto meo de B. predicto. ec.

**C**apient donatus of a prebende, voyde by  
 the promotion of the last incumbent.

**R** Ex oibus ad quos. &c. Salutem: Sciatis nos  
 ex gra nra speciali ac intuitu charita-  
 tis, dedisse et concessisse, ac pre presen-  
 tes dare et concedere dilecto scholari nro J. L.  
 canonicatum in ecclesia nra cathedrali Sar-  
 et prebendam de W. in eadem, modo p̄ promotionem  
 nem dilecti nobis in xpo R. T. dudum ac vltis-  
 mi incumbentis eorundem ad ep̄atū R. vacantē  
 et ad nras donationem ratione ac iure perco-  
 gatiue nre regie spectant. Habendū et tenendū  
 canonicatū et prebendam predictam prefato Jo-  
 hanni ad terminum vite ipsius Johannis vs-  
 na cum oibus et omnimodis iuribus p̄sentis  
 actis et pertinenis vniuersis. In cuius rei. ec.

**The gift of a Prebende in the  
 Wynges College in Oxford.**

**H** Enriens octauus. &c. Dilectis nobis Jo-  
 hanni D. Decano collegii nri Orosi  
 vulgariter nuncupati, Wyng Henry  
 theighes college, ac eiusdē collegii canonicis  
 salutē Relatis nos ex mero motu nro, atq̄  
 ex gra nra speciali dedisse concessisse ac p̄sentis  
 scripto nro confirmasse dilecto capellano nro

3



## The booke of fundry

**J. B.** Sacre Theologie professori canoniceatus  
sive prebendam in collegio nro predicto, mo-  
do per mortem J. B. ultimi incumbētis ibi-  
dem vacantem, atq; ad donationem nostram  
pleno iure attinet. Habendū et tenendum pre-  
fato J. B. canoniceatum sive prebendam pre-  
dictā cum suis iuribus et pertinēciis uniuersis  
vniuersi hospicio qđ idē J. B. ratione dicti ca-  
noniceatus sive prebende nup possidebat. No-  
bis igitur coniunctim & diuissim commissum  
et stricte mādauimus quatenus prefatum J. B.  
ad dictum canoniceatum sive prebendam statim,  
his litteris nostris inspectis admittatis nec  
non eundem in realem et corporalem posses-  
sionem dicti canoniceatus sive prebende iuris-  
umq; et pertinēciarum suarum vniuersarum iudi-  
catis prout decet. In cuius rei sc.

### ¶ Prebende in Wyndesore.

**R** Ex. &c. Sciatis quod nos ex gratia nostra  
speciali. &c. dedimus et cōcessimus ac tes-  
tore presentium damus et cōcedimus  
dilecto Sacellano nro J. B. Sacre Theologie  
bachalario (or scilicet he be a Doctor) professori  
canoniceatum sive prebendam infra ecclesiam  
nram collegiatam sive liberam capellam no-  
stram regiam Sancti Georgii infra castrū no-  
strum de Wyndesore modo par. & vacan. atq;  
ad nostram donationem pleno iure spectan.  
Hendū et tenendū canoniceatum sive prebendam  
predictā prefato J. B. durante vita eius na-  
turali cum omnibus suis iuribus & pertinēciis  
vniuersis. In cuius rei sc.

¶ Warrant for a fellowship in the  
Wynges hall in Cambridge.

Henry

## Instrumentis.

**H**ENRY. VI. To our trustie and welbeloued Maister of our College called the kynge's hall, within our vniuersitie of Cambridge, and in his absence to his Lieutenant or Deputie there, greetynge. Forasmuche as we be credibly informed, that our welbeloued student A. B. scholar of our said vniuersitie, is greatly mynded to continue at schole, for his further increase in vertue and learnynge. We let you to wete, that considerynge his vertuous intent & purpose, for his better exhibition in that behalfe, we haue geuen and graunted, and by these presentes to geue & graunt vnto hym the rounce of a fellowe, of, and within our said college and if any bee voyde there, or els the rounce of a fellowe, of, & within our said college, which shal first and next fall voyde, within the same by death, dimission, surrendre or otherwise. To haue and enioye the said rounce, with all maner rightes, profittes, emolumentes, and duties thereunto belongynge, to the said A. B. for terme of lyfe, with a benefice, or benefices, Pension or Annuitie, not excedynge the pecuniary value of. c. L. in as ample & large maner as any heretofore hath had, or enioyed the rounce aforesaid, any act, statute, ordinance, or other thynge to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. Wherefore, we will and commaunde you, that accordynge to the effect and purpouse of this our graunt, ye do admit the said A. B. vnto the said rounce of a fellowe accordyngly. And these our letters shal be your sufficient warrant and discharge in  
D. C. this

## Instrumentes.

ehis behalfe. Genen &c.

**T**he forme of the Kynges letters pa-  
tentes of collacion of a Prebende  
made causa permutacionis.

**H** *Henricus octa. rex. &c. Oibus ad quos. &c.*  
Salutem, sciatis qd cum J. B. rector  
ecclesie parochialis de W. Norwiche-  
dior. et C. D. canonicus in ecclesia Cathed-  
rali Sancti Pauli Londoni ac Prebendarius pres-  
bende de H. in ead ecclesia intendunt (vt asse-  
runt) beneficia sua predicta adinuicem permuta-  
care: nos prebendam predictam ad nostram dis-  
positionem spectantem ratione temporalium epis-  
copatus Londoni in manu nostra in presentem  
existens prefato J. B. ex causa huiusmodi per-  
mutationis dedimus et concessimus, ac per-  
petuas damus et concedimus. Habes et tenens &c.

**T**he forme of a presentacion, causa  
permutacionis inter rectoris.

**R** *Euerando i Christo patri Johani permissi-*  
one diuina Lineolii ep. scow, vñ humi-  
lis et deuotus filius J. B. miles obedi-  
entiam et honorem tanto patri debitam. Dis-  
cedi nobis i Christo magister H. E. rector ecc-  
lesie de W. et Jacobus E. clericus rector ecc-  
lesie parochialis de B. vestre dioc. intendunt  
(vt asserunt) beneficia sua rectis & legitimis  
ex causis ipsos ad hoc mouentibus adinuicem  
permutare egoq; permutacioni huiusmodi fiende-  
meum presens assensum pariter et consensum  
prefatum Jacobum E. ad dictam ecclesiam de  
W. per modum et ex causa permutacionis pre-  
dictae vacantem, et ad meam presentacionem  
spectantem, vestre paternitati reuerentem presenta-  
turus.



## Instrumentis.

Intuitu charitatis, humiliter supplicans quatenus ipse Jacobum ad Deam Ecclesiam parochiam de W. et causa permutationis predictae admittere in eadem, ceteraque omnia et singula que vobis in hac parte pastoralis officio incumbere dinoscuntur eidem Jacobo facere et peragere dignemini cum favore. In cuius rei.

Another forme of the same.

**R**uerendo in Christo patri Wil. permissione diuina theobaldo de h. episcopo. et vestri humiles et deuoti in Christo filii J. D. et J. A. armigeri omnimodo reuerentias sanctorum patris dignas. Cum honesti viri M. C. ecclesie parochialis de A. Norwiche diocesis. et L. D. ecclesie parochialis de B. vestre diocesis rectoris intendunt (ut asserunt) beneficia sua predicta certis de causis vris quidem et legitimis ipsos mouentibus (dum tamen quorum interest consensus et auctoritas interueniant in hac parte) adinuicem canonice permutare: nos igitur permutationem huiusmodi faciendo neminem presentes assensum pariter et consensum, prefatum M. C. ad deam ecclesiam de B. predictam vestre diocesis, nostram patronatus, paternitatis vestre reuerende, et causa permutationis huiusmodi, et non aliter nec alio modo, presentamus per presentes, M. C. ad deam ecclesiam de B. admittere, ipsumque rectorem ex causa huiusmodi permutationis canonice institueri in eadem, cum suis iuribus et pertinentiis vniuersis, ceteraque peragere, que vestro in hac parte incumbunt officio pastoralis, dignemini cum favore. In cuius rei testimonium sigilla nostra presentibus datimus append. Datum. re.

b. li.

The.



**The booke of Landre**

**The forme of a warrant  
for a Longe bellie.**

**C**hariss me consanguine. &c. Supplicamus  
runt nobis humiliter Deamus et ca:  
pitulum ecclesie nostre cathedrales de  
A. ut cum sedes episcopalis infra ecclesiam nram  
Cathedralem predictam per mortem naturalem  
pie memorie A. B. beatus episcopi eiusdem sit  
pastoris solatis destituta, alium in loci illius  
episcopum et pastorem eligendi facultatem lis  
cenciamque vestram gratiose concedere digna  
remur. Nos igitur eorum supplicationibus  
fauora humiliter inclinati, facultatem atque licen  
ciam nostram huiusmodi diximus concedens  
dam. Quo circa vobis mandamus qd sub pris  
vato sigillo nostro in custodia vestra et reff  
literas et. Mandantes et ut sub magno sigillo  
no nostro in eius custodia et reff literas nos  
stras pateh fieri faciat in hac parte debitas  
et in tali causa consuetas. Et ha lre nostre. &c.

And ye shall vnderstande, that hereupon  
the Chauncellour of Englands, shall graunte  
them the Rynges letters patentees of licence  
to procede to their election. The forme where  
of appereth in the register. With whiche let  
ters patentees of licence, vnder the great scale  
Malbes sent a Letter missive, containing the  
name of the person to be elected, whiche maie  
be made after this sort.

**The forme of the letter missive to the  
Deane and Chapter, by the Ryng.**

**T**rustie and welbeloued, we grette you  
well, and beyng now the Bishopricke  
of Berford void, by the translation  
of

## Instrumentes.

of the right reuerēd father in God, our right  
trustie and right welbeloued counsailler, the  
late Bishop of the same, vnto the Bishopricke  
of London: we hauing respect to the honest  
qualities, vertue and learning, of our trustie  
and welbeloued chaple'n, master Doctor A.  
our almoner, haue named and appoynted him  
to the same bishopricke. Wherefore, we wil and  
commaunde you, that furthwith vpon the re-  
ceite hereof, ye procede to the election of hym  
accordyng to the tenour and purpoze of our  
lawes and statutes, in that behalfe made and  
prouided, and the same so elected to certifye ac-  
cordyngly. And these our letters shalbe your  
sufficient warrant and discharge in that be-  
halfe. Geuen vnder our signet. &c.

¶ A warrant for a royall assent.

**C**larissime &c. Vacante nuper sede episco-  
pali infra ecclesiam nostram Catho-  
licalem de A. per mortem bone memo-  
rie B. B. bleime ep. scopi ibidem. Decanus et  
capitulum eiusdem, facultate a nobis prius  
per ipsos alium eligendi in ipsorum episcopū  
et pastorem petita pariter et obtenta, venera-  
bil' et egregium virum C. D. in suum pastore  
elegerunt, nominauerunt. Qui nos electioni &  
viro sic electo humilibus eorum interuentio-  
nibus, regni nri adhibemus assensum pariter  
& fauore, eundemq; electū apud vos cōmē-  
datū habemus. Quoties vobis mandam⁹. &c.

And vpon this warrant the lord Chauncel-  
lor of Englande, shal make the hynges  
letters patentes, of his royall assent, directed  
to the Metropolitain, to confirme and cons-

## The booke of Canons

create the layde elected, or if he will, the words of the Patent, maye be sett furthe at length in the warrant, that the kyng shal signe, in this or like forme folowynge.

**T**he patent of a Royall assent, with a significant to the Metropolitain.

**R**EX. &c. Reverendissimo in Christo patri. &c. salutem. Cum vacans nuper ecclesia nostra cathedralis sancti Andree Mellesii per mortem bone memorie dñi J. L. eiusdem ecclesie dudum episcopi, Decanus, & capitulum ecclesie nostre predictę, prius licentia a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum episcopum et pastorem petita pariter & obtenta, venerabilem virum J. B. in ipsorum episcopum ac pastorem canonice elegerunt et nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum litteras, quas vobis mittimus presentibus inclusas, plenius liquet: vobis significamus quod dicte quiddam electioni et persone sic electe, humilibus eorum mediantibus supplicationibus, neminem regium adhibuimus favorem pariter et assensum Et eundem electum apud vos commendatum habemus. Quocirca vobis mandamus, quod cetera omnia, que per vos ad confirmationem et consecrationem eiusdem in dicto episcopatu fieri consueverunt secundum leges et statuta regni nostri Anglie hac parte edita et promissa, cum favore et diligencia facere velitis. In cuius rei. &c.

If ye list to knowe further after what maner the Archbishops & Bishops be at this date chosen, nominated, presented, invested & consecrated, to the dignitie and office, of an Archbishop or bishop, ye must read the following



## Instrumentes.

Saied statute thereof, made in the .xxv. yere of  
our moſte dread ſoueraigne Loꝛde kyng Hen-  
ry the eight.

**T**he ſoyne of a ſignificant to the Me-  
ropolitain of the prouins, vpon a new  
foundation of a Biſhopriche.

**R** *Ex reuerendiſſimo. Et Cum nos nouiſſi-  
ſedem episcopalem intra ecclesiam nostram  
Cathedral Sancti B. Willelmi. nuper  
funderimus et creperimus, ac dilectum consili-  
arium nostrum E. T. ad episcopatum illum no-  
minauerimus et prececerimus, ipsumque in episcopum  
loci illius et pastorem ordinauerimus et cons-  
tituerimus: hoc vobis tenore presentium dis-  
cimus significandum. Rogantes ac in fide et  
dilectione, quibus nobis tenemini firmi: et vo-  
bis mandantes, quatenus prefatum E. T. in  
episcopum Willelmi consecrare, ipsumque, prout mo-  
ris est, episcopibus in signis inuestire, ceteraque  
peragere, que vestro in hac parte incumbunt  
officio, velitis diligenter cum effectu In cuius.*

**A** warrant for the restitution of the  
possessions of the Biſhopriche.

**T**ake truste &c. we greet you well.  
Where as the Deane and chaptee  
of our cathedrall church of saint  
B. in Welles, vpon the late vacan-  
cion of the biſhopriche there, by rea-  
son of our licence to them graunted, haue elec-  
ted and chosen, our welbeloued in God B.  
to be biſhop and pastox there, to whiche elec-  
cion and persone so elected, we haue geue our  
royall assent, who hath doen homage and fe-  
altie vnto vs, and hath compounded & agreed  
b. iiii. with



## The booke of Sundry

with vs, for the possessions of the said Bishop: we will and commaunde you. &c. &c. maundyng him by the same, that he make out such, and as many our writtes vnder our grete seale, as shalbe necessary and requisite for the restitution of the possessions of the same, to the said bishoppe accordyngly. And these our letters. &c. And vpon this warrant the parte shal haue a wytte, for the restitution of al possessions, as well spirituall as temporal, onely out of the hynge's handes, accordyng to the statute therof made. Anno. xxv. Henrici octavi.

The forme of a Charter of fee Symple, with a letter of Attourney.

**S** *Ciant presentes & futuri, quod ego W. H.*  
gentleman consanguineus et heres R. B.  
videlicet filius. J. B. armigeri defuncti  
fratres dicti R. dedit, concessit et hac presenti  
charta mea confirmavit. W. C. armigero et J.  
S. clerico, manerium meum de T. cum omnibus  
suis membris et pertinentiis ac omnia terras, et tene-  
ta mea, redditus, reversiones, et seruicia, pascua,  
pascuas, pasturas, boscos et subboscos cum  
suis pertinentiis. in T. in Com. B. Habend et  
tenend predictum manerium cum omnibus suis  
membris et pertinentiis. ac etiam omnia predicta,  
terras et tenementa, redditus reversiones, et  
serui. cum suis pertinentiis. prefato W. C. et J.  
S. heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum  
de capitalibus dominis feodi illius per seru.  
inde debita et de iure consueta. Ego vero pres-  
dictus W. B. et heredes mei predict. manerium  
cum suis omnibus membris et pertinentiis. prefat-  
tis.

## Instrumentes.

ets **W. R.** et **H.** heredibus et assignis suis contra  
 oēs gentes warrantizabim et imperpetuū  
 defendemus per presentes. Et vltimus sciāt  
 me prefatum **W.** fecisse, ordinasse, constituisse  
 et in loco meo posuisse dilectos mihi i **Epō.**  
**R. f.** et **W. D.** meos veros, et legitimos at-  
 tuitatos, coniuncti et diuisim ad possessionē  
 capiendā pro me et in noīe meo, de in predicto  
 manerio, terris, tenementis, reuerſ. et seru. cum  
 oibus suis primis, et post huiusmodi possessionē  
 nem sic inde captam et habitā, deinde p me,  
 et in noīe meo plenā et pacificā possessionē et  
 scissimam pref. **l. W.** et **J.** vel eorū in hac par-  
 te attuitatē deliberand, secundū tenorē, vim,  
 formā, et effectū huius p̄sentis charte mee super  
 hoc confectę, ratū et gratū habent et habebunt  
 totū et quicquid predicti attuitatē mei noīe  
 meo fecerint, vel alter eorū fecerit in premis-  
 sis. In cuius rei testimonium huc presenti  
 charte mee sigillum meum apposui. Datum  
 apud **E.** predicta. Anno regni Regis Henrici  
 octavi. rcccii his tribus **A. B. C. D. &c.**

**¶** Charter of fee simple to the hus-  
 bande and wife jointly infeoffed.

**S**icut presentes et futuri **¶** ego **R. B. de S.**  
 dedi concessi, et hac p̄nti charta mea cō-  
 firmavi. **J. C.** de eadem et **E. v. r.** iure  
 totum illud mesuagium meū q̄ egō habeo in  
 dicta villa de **H.** et sexaginta acras terre aras  
 b. l. in campis dictę ville, q̄ quidē mesuagio  
 um situm est iuxta thimētiū **R. B.** ex parte  
 australi et thimētiū **J. B.** ex parte boreali, et  
 abutatur sup̄ strētā regiam versus occidentē,  
 et predictę sexaginta acre terre iacent in capō  
 b. b. orientali

### The boke of sundry

orientali dicte ville, quar vlti acce terre sa-  
rent simul in quoda carlongo vocat L. v alie  
viginti acce terre facit ex parte australi eius  
de campi similis inter terras dñicales, et ab-  
butant versus austru se pñatū vocat B. v  
alie viginti acce iacent diuisim in dicto capō  
quar quinq iacent inter terrā V. R. ex parte  
boriali et terrā E. D. ex parte Australi et ten-  
dūt se ad quondā riuulū atq vocat C. ex par-  
te orientali dicti capī, et quinq acce iacent in-  
ter terrā D. V. ex parte boriali et terrā J. R.  
ex parte australi et extendunt se sup semitam  
de L. pñat. versus occidentē et alia. vlti acce  
iacet ex opposito terras L. R. ex parte boriali  
et australi, et extendunt se vsq ad crostū V.  
D. versus occidentes. Habend et tenend pñes  
dictū mesua. et lx. acras terre arabilis cū oib⁹  
suis pñes pñatū T. et A. heredibus et assig-  
natis suis, imppetuū, de capitalib⁹ dñis fec-  
odi illius p seruicia inde debita et de iure cō-  
suetis. Et ego pñatū R. B. et heredes mei pñ-  
dictū mesua. et sexaginta acras terre arabilis  
et i oibus pñentis pñatis J. E. et E. heres-  
dibus, et assignatis suis, contra oēs gentes  
warantabimus et imppetuum defendemus  
p pñes. In cuius rei test. monium. vt supra.

### The forme of a widowes gift in her widowhed.

**S**icut presentes &c. *P. egi. Alicia T. relicta*  
cuiusdā R. M. de A. in pura viduitate  
mea et legitima potestate, dedi, concessi,  
et hac presentis charta. vt. vt supra.

### The forme of a Charter of fee ferme, made by the chief lord.

*H. plans*



## Instrumentes.

**S**ciens. &c. Ego I. S. dominus de D. dedi. &c.  
 cessi. &c. W. E. vna m. lungi. &c. gar-  
 dino. &c. xx. acras terre arabilis in villa  
 in capio. de D. qd quide meluag. vocat. &c. et  
 predicte viginti acras terre arabilis cu perti-  
 prefato W. hered et assigni suis imperpetuu  
 de me et hered meis reddendo inde annuatim  
 mihi et heredibus meis. xx. s. sterlin. ad festu  
 scti Michael. archang. et Junia beate Ma-  
 rie virginis. p equales portiones et fac scda  
 Curia mee de D. predicta quotiens dicta curia  
 teneri contigerit pro oibus aliis secularibus  
 seruicis. exactis a ddis Et ego vero predict.  
 J. S. et hered. mei predictu meluagu cu gar-  
 dino. predicta viginti acras terre arabilis cu  
 suis perti. prefato W. hered. et assigni suis  
 contra oes gentes warantizabimus imperpe-  
 tuum et defendemus per presentes. In cuius  
 rei testimonium huic presenti carte mee sigillo  
 lum armorum meorum apposui. Dat. &c. his  
 testibus. &c.

The fourme of a purchase of landes  
 of the simple of the kyng to be  
 holden In Capite.

**R**ex omnibus ad quos. &c. Salutem. Sciatis  
 quod nos pro summa ducentarum duarum  
 librarum decem s et vnius obuli lega-  
 lis monete Anglie ad man<sup>u</sup> Thesaurarii re-  
 gentionum augmentacionu Corone nre ad vs-  
 sum nru per dilectum nobis H. W. de R. in  
 com. nro Agrosolu solut. de gra nra special-  
 li ac ex certa scientia et mero motu. nris dedis-  
 im<sup>us</sup> et concessimus. ac p pntes dam<sup>us</sup> et concess-  
 imus eidem H. W. totu se. cu capitali melu.  
 Danet. 4

## The boke of Sundry

manerii nri de. R. in R. in com. nro A. nup  
 Monasterio de E. in eodē com. nro. A. modo  
 dissoluto dudum spectati et pertinēt as per  
 celli possessionū inde existēt, ac oēs terras dñis  
 tales Manerii predicti. Recnon oīa mesua  
 gina domos oīrea edificia ortos pomeria gar  
 dina curtillagīa, terras, prata, pascuas, passu  
 ras, aquas, piscarias, colas, iura commodita  
 tes, et hereditamenta nra quęcunq, cum suis  
 pñi vntueris in R. in com. predicto, ac alibi  
 ubi cunq in eodē com. dicto capiti mesuagio  
 Manerii predicti quoquomō spectati vel pñi  
 aut cū eodē capiti mesuagio dimissa, vntas  
 te, seu occupata exist. ac nup in tenura H. T.  
 armig. et mō in tenura seu occupatiōe dñi H.  
 M. cū dicto capiti mesuagio existēt ac etiā  
 oēs et oīmodi boscos de in et super dictis terris  
 et ceteris pñiis existēt et exist. n. Damus  
 etiā ac per presentes pro consideratione pre  
 dicti concedimus, prefato H. W. aduocationē  
 donationē, liberā dispositionem, et ius pñi  
 natu rectore et ecclie parochialis de B. i deo  
 com. nro A. Habendū tenendū et gaudendū totū  
 predictū scitū et capitale mesuagiū Manerii  
 predicti, ac pñi terras, prata, pasturas, ad  
 uocationē et cetera oīa et singula pñiia sus  
 perius expressa et specificata cū suis pñiis ve  
 nueris prefato H. W. heredi et assignis suis  
 imperpetuū. Tenendū. de nobis heredi et suc  
 cessoribus nris i capite per seruiciū vicessime  
 partis vntus feodi militis ac reddendo inde  
 annuatim nobis heredi et successoribus nris  
 viginti vnum solidos et quatuor denarios ab  
 purā nram Sugmētationū reueñ. corone nre  
ad

## Instrumentes.

ad festi scti Michaelis Archangelii singulis annis  
 inde solvend p oibus, redditibus, seruitutibus, et  
 demandis quibuscumq p inde nobis hereditib<sup>us</sup>  
 vel successoribus nris quoquomodo reddend, sol  
 uend. vel facied. Et vltimis, volumus, et p<sup>ro</sup>vis  
 tes concedimus, prefato H. M. hered. et assign  
 gn suis, q nos, hered, et successores nri imp<sup>er</sup>  
 petuū annuatim et de tempore in tēpus exco  
 nerabimus, acquietabimus et inde ues conser  
 uabimus eundē H. M. heredes, et assign<sup>os</sup> sui  
 os versus nos, hered. et successores nros et  
 versus quascumq alios personas de oibus et  
 oimod redditibus, feod annuatibus, pensio  
 nibus, et denarior sūmis quibuscumq pmissis  
 sis seu de aliquo premissor<sup>um</sup> et censu seu solueda  
 vel superinde onerat seu onerand. p<sup>re</sup>ter q de  
 redditu et seruitio superius p p<sup>ro</sup>vis et ceteris  
 Volentes enī et firmiter in iungendo p<sup>re</sup>sentia  
 res tā Cancellario et consiliis d<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> Curie nre  
 Augmentationū reuentionū Corone nre p<sup>ro</sup>  
 tēpore existē, q oibus receptoribus, auditor  
 ribus, et aliis officariis et ministris nris quib<sup>us</sup>  
 buscunq, q ipsi et eorū quicq sup solā demō  
 strationē harū litterarū n<sup>ost</sup>rarum p<sup>re</sup>sentū vel sup  
 p<sup>re</sup>teritāmeto earundē absq aliquo alio l<sup>it</sup>er  
 seu waranto a nobis hered. vel successoribus  
 nris quoquomodo impetrand. seu p<sup>ro</sup>sequend.  
 sup solutione dicti annui redditus, et solid.  
 et quatuor denarior plenā, integrā, de bitāq  
 allocationē, et defalcationē, deductionē, et ex  
 onerationē manifestā de oibus et oimod. hmoi  
 redditibus, feod. annuatibus, pensio nibus  
 et denarior sūmis de p<sup>re</sup>missis seu de aliqua  
 inde gealla (ve p<sup>re</sup>sert) excusā seu solvend p<sup>re</sup>  
 fecto



The booke of Sundry

fato H. W. hereditibus, et assignatis suis fac  
 erunt et fieri curabunt. Et he littere nre pateb  
 erunt annuatim et de tēpoze in tēpus tā dicto  
 Cancellario et consilio nro q̄ oibus recepto  
 ribus, auditoribus, et aliis officialibus, et mis  
 nistris nris, sufficiens warrantū et coneras  
 tio in hac parte. Et in super de ampliori gēa  
 nra damus et presentes concedimus prefato  
 H. W. oīa exitus, redditus, reuentiones et p  
 ficia, oīm et singulorū premissorū superius  
 expremissorū et specificatorū cum pertiis, a  
 festo scti Michael Archangel: ultimo preter  
 ito hucusq̄ p̄uocati cū suis ecclesiis, habendo  
 eidem H. et dono nro absq̄ compoto seu a  
 liquo p̄inde nobis hereditibus vel successoris  
 bus nris quoquomodo reddend. soluend. vel  
 faciend. Et ulterius de vberiora gēa nra vo  
 lumus et per presentes concedimus pfato H.  
 W. q̄ habeat et habebit has litteras nras pa  
 ten sub magno sigillo nro Anglie debite. mō  
 fact. et sigilat. absq̄ fine seu scodo magno v  
 paruo p̄inde nobis in honapio nro seu alibi  
 ad vlu nrm quoquomō reddēd. solu. vlt fact.  
 Et quod ei p̄ressa mencio. re. In ca. 9. rei. re.  
 ¶ The louene of a patent for a benefice, or  
 landes geuen by the Kyng in pure alms.

**R** Ex omnibus ad quos. &c. salutem. Sciatis  
 quod nos de gratia nostra speciali ac  
 ex certa scientia & mero motu nris, de  
 dimus et concessimus, ac p̄ presentes damus  
 et concedimus dilectis nobis in Xpo decano et  
 canonicis libere capelle nre regis sancti Geor  
 gi infra castrū nrm de Windsor aduocatis  
 onē et patronatū vicarie ecclesie de R. in com.  
 H.

## The boke of sundry

**H.** habend. & tenend. aduocatione et patronas  
 cum vicarie ecclesie predictae cum omnibus suis p<sup>re</sup>o  
 tisi et appende. prefato decano et canonicis et  
 successoribus suis : imperpetuum in pure et po  
 petuam elemosinam absque aliquo impedimento  
 impetitione, perturbatione, molestacione in  
 quietacione, seu grauamine nostro seu hered.  
 nostro. Iusticiariorum, Escautor. vic. Cos  
 tonat. aut aliorum balliuorum seu ministrorum  
 vel hered. n<sup>ost</sup>rorum quorumcunque, absque appo  
 ro firma r<sup>ati</sup>o potest vel racione, aut alio pro  
 ficuo quocunque nobis vel hered. n<sup>ost</sup>ris inde red  
 dend. solvend. seu fac. end. statut de terris et  
 tenementis ad manum mortuam non ponend.  
 edito. aut aliquo statuto de possessionibus a  
 licentiam fact. edito, siue prouiso, in contrarium  
 non obstanti. Aut eo quod expressa mentio de be  
 ro valore annuo aut de certitudine premios  
 rum seu assensu eorumque, aut de aliis de his  
 siue concessionibus prefato et canonicis vel  
 predecessoribus suis per nos vel progen. tores  
 n<sup>ost</sup>ros nisi hec tempora fact. in presentibus mi  
 nime fact. existit. Aut aliquo alio statuto, acti  
 ordinatione siue prouiso. edit. fact. vel prouiso.  
 aut aliqua alia re, causa, vel materia quacunque  
 in contrarium non obstant. In cuius rei. &c.  
**C**harter of fee simple with a condicion.

**S**ciatis presentes. &c. Quod ego. I. W. de O. dedi,  
 concessi, et hac p<sup>re</sup>sent. Charta mea in  
 dentata confirmavi. &c. W. de eadem  
 omnia et terras et tenementa, redditus ser  
 uicia p<sup>re</sup>stata, Pascuas, Pasturas, cum boscis  
 et sepibus, Fossatis et suis pertinentiis que ha  
 beo in villa et in campis de H. in com. D. om  
 habend.

## The boke of sundry

Habend. et tenend. oia predicta. terras et tene-  
 menta, redditus, seruitia, prata, pascuas, et pas-  
 turas, cum boscis, sepibus, fossis, et fossatis  
 et suis partibus prefato **S. W.** heredibus et as-  
 signis suis imperpetuum, de capitalibus dñis  
 feodi illius p̄ seruitia inde debita, et de iure  
 consueta sub forma et cōditione subsequēti,  
 videlicet q̄ si ego predictus **J. Coluā**, seu solus  
 faciā heredes vel executores mei soluant aut  
 solui faciant prefato **Simoni**. Milites, aut  
 eius certo asturnato, heredibus vel executori-  
 bus suis festū Pasche proxime futurū in pa-  
 rochiali ecclia oīm latōrum Droñ viginti li.  
 Acet quod extēp̄sens charta indentata, ac  
 scilicet inde deliberata casse sunt et vane, nūll-  
 lusq; valoris, ac sunt bene mihi licebit prefato  
**J. hered.** et assignat. meis in oia illa terras  
 et tenementa, redditus, seruitia, prata pascuas  
 pasturas, cum ceteris p̄nominatis et suis par-  
 tibus reintare, recēdere et ea rehabere et tenere,  
 ut i statu meo p̄stino: ac prefato **S. W.** her-  
 ed. et assignis suis inde totalit̄ expellere p̄es-  
 senti charta indentata, ac scilicet inde liberata  
 villo modo non obstante. Et si defectus fiat i  
 solutione predictarū viginti librarū contra for-  
 mam predictā, ex tunc p̄sens hec charta mea  
 indentata et scilicet inde liberata suū robur  
 obtineant et effectū, et tunc bene liceat prefato  
**S. W. hered.** et assignis suis ea rehabere et  
 pacifice gaudere imperpetuū. In cuius rei te-  
 stimonium vni huius charte indentate penes  
 me remanescit prefatus **S. W.** sigillū suū ap-  
 posuit. Alteri vero parti huius charte indentate  
 penes p̄fato **S. W.** remanescit ego predictus **J.**



## Instrumentes.

**W.** sigillū meū apposui his testib⁹. *re. Da. re.*  
**A**nother forme of a deede of fee simple  
 with condicion to releffe the mortgageor.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens  
 scriptum indentatum pervenerit, J.  
*R. de Drogha salutem. re. Cur. L. W.*  
 de eadem dederit, concesserit et per chartā suā  
 siofamentū gerent. dat. vltimo die Decēbris  
 ante datum presentis; vltimo preterito mihi  
 prelato J. confirmaverit oīa illa terras et te-  
 nementa sua, reversiones p̄ata, pascuas, et  
 pasturas, cum boscis, sepibus, fossis et fossa-  
 tis, et suis pertinētiis que habunt in villa, et i cā-  
 pie de H. in comitū Drogha. Habend. et tenend.  
 mihi hered. et assignis meis imperpetuū, prout  
 in eadem charta sua mihi inde confecta, p̄se-  
 ntis continet. Roweritis me prelatus J. dis-  
 misisse, concessisse et hoc p̄nti scripto meo in-  
 dentato, confirmasse predicto L. oīa illa p̄se-  
 dicta terras et tenementa, redditus servi. p̄ata,  
 pascuas, et pasturas cum boscis, sepibus,  
 fossis, et fossatis, et suis pertinētiis. Habēdo sibi  
 hered. et assignis suis perpetuum, sub forma et  
 condicione sequentibus, videlicet q̄ si p̄dis-  
 ctus L. soluat seu solui faciat hered. et execu-  
 tores sui solvant, aut solui faciant mihi p̄se-  
 lato J. attornato vel executoribus meis i pa-  
 roch' all ecclesia oīum sanctorū in Drogha. xx. li-  
 bras sterlyng. ad festum Pasche proxime fu-  
 ture, q̄ extunc presens charta. indent. et scē-  
 sina inde liberata suū robur obtiniant et ef-  
 fectam. Et si defunctus fiat in solutione p̄se-  
 dict. viginti librarū contra formam predictam  
 extunc presens charta indentata et scēcina inde  
 liberata

## Instrumentos.

liberata sint et vane, ac pro nullis habeantur  
et tunc bene liceat mihi prefato J. hered. et al.  
suis meis in omnia predicta terras, et tenementa,  
ta, redditus, reversiones, servitia, prata, pas-  
cua, et pasturas, cum ceteris prenomina'tis, et  
suis pertinentiis reintegrare, rehabere, et ea rescire,  
et retinere, ut in statu meo pristino, ac prefato  
L. hered. et assignatos suos inde totaliter ex-  
pellere, presenti charta indentata aut scissina  
inde liberata villo modo non obstant. In cuius  
ius rei. et. vni parti huius indenture et.

But if there be many dales of paymēt, then  
ye maye procede after this forme folowynge.

Si predictus L. soluat aut solui faciat,  
hered. seu erecūt. sui soluant aut solui faciant  
mihi prefato J. attornato seu erecūt. meis in  
parochiali ecclesia oim sanctorum Drogh. et. li.  
Berl. in forma subscripta, videlicet ad festum  
Pasche prime futurum post datū presentū. xx. s.  
ad festū nativit. s. Johāni Bapt. sic prime  
sequentis. xx. s. et sic de festo in festum, de an-  
no in annum, vnum post alium continue se-  
quentur, ad quod libet festorum predictorum  
viginti solidos, quousq; predicti. xx. lib. ples-  
narie persoluantur, extunc presens charta in-  
denta. et. ut supra. Et si defectus fiat in alio  
qua solutione predictarum viginti librarum  
in parte vel in toto, contra formam predictam  
extunc et. ut in charta predicta. Provisio sem-  
per qd si predictus L. vel in alio quis alius no-  
mine suo allegaverit aliquam acquiescentiam  
seu solutionem dicte pecunie al. b. fore fact. qd  
in ecclesia oim sanctorum predicta contra me p-  
latum J. qd extunc idem L. vult et concedit qd  
presentes.

## Instruments.

presentes, & hendi acquietati in solus. foris  
 circa nullius in valois. In cuius rei. &c.

**C** The forme of a gift of a Manour, with  
 exaduouson appendant therunto by the  
 hpng, to a man & to his heires males.

**R** Ex. &c. Oibus ad quos. &c. Salutem scia-  
 tis q nos ex gra nra spali et in cons-  
 sideratibz veri et fidelis scrui. qd diu-  
 tus seruicus nre B. nobis prestite et duras  
 et vita sua prestare mercede, dedimus & concess-  
 imus, ac tenore pte uir dantis et concedim<sup>r</sup>  
 prefato A. maneriu nrm de B. cu suis memo-  
 riis, et pte in com nra B. necnon rectoriaz  
 de B. in eodem com. B. ac aduocatione eccle-  
 de B. predicte una cum oibus et singulis suis  
 glebis, decimis, oblationibus mortuarz. pte-  
 onibus, pensionibus et aliis pte uir quibz  
 tunc eidem rectorie de B. aliquo modo pte si-  
 spectat. Et etia aduocationem et patrona cum  
 vicarie de B. predicte cu suis iuribus et pte si.  
 vniuersis necnon oia et singula mesu. terras  
 etia pata, pasena pastu, boscos subboscos  
 redditus, recessiones molendina seruitio fribz  
 militu wred maritag. reuicia escaetas, colas  
 aquas, magna balz. warrcnas, libertat fran-  
 ches. cum let. ac pquisitiones euz. aduocatio-  
 nem et psonatu vicarie de B. predicte ac etia oia  
 alta aduocationes et psonat eccliar capellar  
 carriar ac alta iura et hered. quecuq cu suis  
 pte si vniuersis i B. pdict. ac alibi vbicunq p-  
 dict manerio rectorie, vicarie seu coruz alicui  
 spectati. siue aliquo modo pte si aut que de  
 membza vel percell corunde maneris rectorie,  
 vicarie siue coruz alicuius habuisset cognouer

c. 11.

siue



## The booke of Sundry

siue reputatur fuerunt. Quod quidem manes  
 elum de B. necnon regoria, vicaria terre, res  
 nemer, et cetera omnia et singula premissa cum  
 eorum pertinentiis inter alia ad manus nostras  
 deuenierint, ac in manibus nostris iam existis  
 ratione cuiusdam finis inter nos, et A. B. les  
 cias prout de recordo de tremina scilicet Trin  
 ras, anno regni nostri. rrr. plene liquet. Has  
 bend et tenend oia et singula supradicta mas  
 nel. mesuag. terr. tenementa, prata, pascuos,  
 pasturas, boscos, subboscos, redditus, reuer  
 siones molendina, seruitia, feoda, militu, ward  
 maritagia, reclusia, escaetas coias aquas, sta  
 gna, vassa, warrannas libertates, franchetias  
 curias, letas, perquisitiones curie, rectoria,  
 aduocationes, et patronatus ecclesiarum, ca  
 pellarum, cantriar, et vicariu predict glebas  
 decimas, oblationes, obuentiones, mortuaria  
 porciones, pensiones ac omnia et singula et  
 cetera premissa cum suis membris et pertinentiis  
 vniuersis prefato A. B. et heredibus masculis  
 de corpore suo legitime procreatis. Tenend  
 de nobis et heredibus nostris in capite p ser  
 uitium quinq partes vnius feodi militis pro  
 omni seruitio exactione, et demando quocunq  
 absq copoto seu ratiocinio siue aliquo alio  
 nobis heredibus aut successoribus nostris p  
 eiusdem reddendo, vel faciendo. Et vltorius ex  
 vberiori gratia nostra dedimus et concessim  
 ac tenore presentium, damus et concedimus p  
 fato A. B. omnes et singulos exitus, redditus  
 firmitas, proficua, et emolumenta manerii. mes  
 suagiorum, terr. tenement. regior. et ceterorum  
 premissorum superius expressorum et specific  
 catorum

## Instrumentes:

ratum cum pertinens a feodo sancti Michaelis  
archangeli bini mo preterito hucusq; pro  
uentura & crescentia. Habend. eidem A. et do  
no nostro absq; compoto aliquo vel alio pro  
eisdem nobis hered. vel successoribus nostris  
quoquo modo soluendo, reddendo exigendo  
seu faciendo. Et q; expressa mentio. &c. In. 18  
¶ Charter of fee talle, respertite.

**S** Ciant presentes ac futuri quod ego A. B. de  
Droñ dedi, concessi, & hac presenti char  
ta mea respertita indentata confirmavi  
L. B. filio meo totum illud tenementum meū  
vna cum horto seu gardino adiacente, et suis  
pertinentiis quod habeo in tali vico nempe i  
parochia diue Marie i Droñ predicta iacēs  
et situatim inter tenementum P. L. ex parte  
australi, et tenementū W. W. ex boreali par  
te, cuius vnum quidem caput abutatur sup m  
merium P. L. versus occidentem alterisi vero  
caput eiusdem abutatur super vicum predictū  
orientem versus. Habend. et tenend. predictū  
tenementū cum horto seu gardino suisq; per  
tinentiis prefato L. B. et heredibus de corpore  
eius legitime procreatis. Et pro defectu here  
dis de corpore dicti L. legitime procreato volo  
q; predictū tenementum cum gardino, suisq;  
pertinentiis D. B. filio meo natu minori seu tu  
niori integer remaneat, habend. et tenend. illi  
et hered. de corpore suo legitime procreatis,  
de capitalibus vñis feodi. Et pro defectu he  
redum de corpore ipsius D. legitime procre  
atis volo quod predictum tenementū cū gar  
dino seu horto suisq; pertinentiis integer rema  
neat heredibus legitimis predicti L. B. impa  
ctum.

## The boke of landry

petuū. Et ego vero p̄nominatus J. B. et heredes mei p̄dicti cōmētum cum gardino et suis pertinēcijs p̄lato L. B. heredibusq; de corpore suo legitime procreatis i forma p̄missa contra oēs gentes warāntiabimus et ius perpetuū defendemus. In cuius rei testimonium duabus quidem partibus huius charte mee tripartite indentate penes p̄fatos L. et D. remanentibus sigillum meum apposui, et esse vero parti eiusdem charte penes me p̄fatum J. B. remanenti p̄dicti. L. et D. sigilla sua appoluerunt, his testibus. &c.

**T**he same modo de chartis quadripartitis, quinq; partis, et similibus dicendum est.

**T**he forme of a gift made in frāke marriage.

**S**ciant tam presentes quam futuri, me W. de W. dedisse et concessisse, ac p̄fisi charta mea cōfirmasse J. B. filio meo, et M. uxori eius filie vero. T. A. in liberum maritagium, unū meum qd habeo. &c. Habend. et tenend. p̄dictis. &c. p̄fatis J. et M. uxori sue et heredibus de corpore suo legitime procreatis de me et heredibus meis imppetuū. Et ego vero p̄nominatus W. de W. et heredes mei p̄dicti. meū. &c. p̄fatis J. et M. uxori sue, et heredibus de eorundē corporibus legitime procreatis contra oēs gentes warāntiabimur, ac aduersus eas capitales dños, ceterosq; vniuersos aduersabimur et defendemur imppetuū. In cuius rei testimonium huius p̄fisi charte mee, sigill. &c.

**A**nother forme of a gift in the special taile

**O**mnibus. Et dedisse et concessisse ac tenore presentium dare et concedere J. B. totam domum. &c. habend. tenend. et gaudend.



## Instrumentes.

gandend. dictam domum &c. prefato A. B. et  
heredibus masculis de corpore ipsius A. inter  
eundē A. et dñas Elizabeth broz eiusdē. A.  
legittime procreatis, et percandis. Tenēd. &c.

¶ Another forme of a speciall tale.

**P** Actis presentibus et futuris quod ego A.  
B. dedi et concessi ac p presentes do et  
concedo charissimo mihi in Epō Hen-  
rico D. & Anne brozi eius manerū illud me-  
um. &c. Habend. tenend. et fructu. predium  
manerū. &c. prefatis Henrico D. et Anne bro-  
ri sui, ac heredibus masculis de corporibus e-  
orum inter eos legittime procreatis, &c.

¶ A Deede of fee simple made in ex-  
chaunge of twoo partes, of a  
maner, and aduouson.

**S** Ciant presentes et futuri me W. S. militem des-  
sisse, concessisse, & hec presenti charte mea  
indentata confirmas. J. S. militi duas  
partes manerii mei de L in comitatu B. cum  
oibus nativis meis ac mancipiis et cor scq.  
tā tā procreata q̄ procreanda vna cū oibus  
terris, fundis et rñtis, redditibus et serviciis  
tā libetis q̄ servilibus seu nativis ac cur tel-  
bus molendinis, quorū vnū est aquaticū, duo  
vero ventilla, necnon cum sega mure tā libe-  
roz q̄ nativorū, vna cū pratis, pascuis, pastu-  
ris, viis, sem s, etpis, aquis, piscinis, stagnis  
vitariis, turbariis, pomariis, hort, gardinis,  
curtilagiis, homagiis, wardis. Maritagiis,  
comis, boscis, subboscis, warēnis, mod, ma-  
riscis, reclusis, escac, cur. is & scēd curie, cum  
visu scāciplegiis, cūq̄ aliis suis iurib⁹ ptineñ  
pōsitudinibus, libertatibus, cōmoditatibus

c. llii.

et

## The boke of Landre

et emolumentis quibuscunque eid. manerio spe-  
ctantibus. Dedi insuper et concessi prefato J.  
H. aduocationem ecclesie de E. predicto ma-  
nerio spectantem, necnon reuersionem tertie  
partis predicti maneris quam quidem tertiaz  
partem Alicia mater mea tenet ratione ac no-  
mine dotis sue, cum acciderit nempe post de-  
cessum eiusdem Alice. Habend. et tenend. pres-  
dictas duas partes maneris predicti cum om-  
nibus nativis seu villanis meis. et vna cum ad-  
uocatione dicte ecclesie, ac reuersionem tertie  
partis predicti maneris cum acciderit, p[re]sentis  
m[er]ito Johanni heredibus et assignatis suis  
imperpetuum, in commutationem seu e-  
cambium plenamque recompensationem pro maner-  
io suo de H. M. in com. Oxon. quod ego habeo  
ex dona et feoffamento prefati J. p[re]sentis ex  
cambium predictum, de capitalibus suis feodi-  
illis per seruicia inde debita et de iura consue-  
tuta sub forma et condicione sequenti, videlicet,  
si predictum manerium de H. cum suis ps-  
tinentiis, vel aliqua eiusdem parcella impo-  
nere ac deinceps, a me, vel heredi b[er]onico, aut a me-  
is assignatis iusto titulo et ex antiquo tempore  
moto per legis processum et iudicium in curia  
d[omi]ni regis redditum, seu reddendum, recuperet,  
aut per statutum Stapule vel mercatoris, reco-  
gnitionem, vel concessionem annuatim ante  
hec tempora per possessores dicti maneris de H.  
facit. seu cognitum oneretur seu extedatur q[uo]d  
ertunc bene liceat mihi prefato. M. heredibus  
et assignatis meis, predictum manerium de E.  
cum oibus nativis meis et eorum sequela. et.  
vna cum aduocatione et reuersione predicti re-  
suscite,

## Instruments.

cessores, reintrare, et ea rehabere, et retinere, ut  
in statu meo pristino, hac presenti charta mea  
indentata, ac cetera inde liberata tradita et  
villo modo non obstante. Et ego sane predictus  
W. et heredes mei predicti manerium de E.  
cum omnibus natiis meis et eorum sequela et  
vno cum aduocatione. et ac reuersione terre  
partis. et cum acciderit, prefato Joh. heredi-  
bus et assignatis suis in forma premissa con-  
tra omnes gentes warantabimus, prestabis  
inus et imperpetuum defendemus. In cuius  
rei testimonium. et. Qui quidem parti huius  
charte mee indentate penes prefatum J. R. re-  
manenti sigillum meum apposui, alteri vero  
parti eiusdem charte. et.

**C** Another forme of an exchange,

**R** *Ex omnibus ad quos. &c. salutem. Sciatis*  
quod nos tam in contemplatione boni  
et fidelis scrupuli nobis per dilectum fa-  
mulum nostrum Johannem L. in com. nostro  
Sime generosum ante ac prestiti et impensi,  
quam in consideratione ac in plenam recom-  
pensationem cuiusdam mesuagii cum perti-  
nentis vocati W. per dictum J. L. nobis her-  
edibus et successoribus nostris imperpetuum  
nuper dati et venditi, ac etiam in conside-  
ratione centum librarum legalis monete Anglie  
nobis et ad usum nrem per ipsum J. L. her-  
edes, executores, vel administratores suos  
soluendum et soluendum, de gratia nostra  
speciali. et. Dedimus et concessimus. et. maner-  
ium nostrum de. R. et.

**A** Charter for terme of life of a mesuage,  
without impeachment of waste.

c. v.

D. 121



## The boke of Landy

**S** Cont presentes & futuri quod ego R. H. de  
 R. ec. R. L. vnum mesuagium cum curtis  
 lagio adiacente et tribus aeris terre et va  
 no crosto adiacente nimirum inter terras. ec. Has  
 land p'dictu mesu. cum curtislagio. ec prefato  
 R. ad term. nra vite sue de me et heredib<sup>9</sup> me  
 is absq<sup>ue</sup> impetitione vassi, reddend<sup>o</sup> inde an  
 nuatim mihi et heredibus meis vna colā rus  
 beam, si tamen petatur, ad l. nra sci Johanne  
 nis Bap. ec. Et faciend<sup>o</sup> sectā curie mee de R.  
 de mense in mensem pro olibus aliis scrutiis  
 et actionib<sup>9</sup> et demandis, toties quoties dicta  
 curia mea teneri contigerit. Et post decessum  
 p'dicti R. tunc p'dictu mesua. cum curtislagio. ec  
 mihi prefato R. hered. et assignatis meis im  
 perpetuū reuertatur absq<sup>ue</sup> impetitione vassi,  
 Et ego vero prefatus R. et heredes mei p'dictu  
 cum mesua cum curtislagio ec. prefato R. ad  
 terminum vite sue p' scrip<sup>ta</sup> superius dicta  
 et expressa, contra oēs gentes warrantabili  
 mus, tuebimur, et defendemus per pñtes. In  
 cuius rei testimoniu<sup>m</sup> vni parti huius pñtis  
 charte mee sigillum. ec. alteri vero parti. ec.

**A** graunt for terme of life of Hanours,  
 with the appurtenaunces to a spiritus  
 all persone, with a dispensat<sup>o</sup> of the  
 statute made. xxi. Henrici. viii.

**R** Ex omnibus ad quos. &c. salutem: Sciatis  
 quod nos. ec. Roberto f. clerico mag  
 naria dominia et tenementa nostra de  
 R. ec. de oia et singula edificia, domos, gar  
 dina, terras, tenementa, prata, pascuas, pastu  
 ras, boscos, subboscos ac redditus & scrutiis  
 olim et singulorum tenentium tam librorum  
 quam

## Instrumentis.

quam nativorum ac tenentium per copias Ros-  
culorum curiarum et ceterorum tenentium cum  
Rumariorum et tenentium ad terminum vite  
vel ad terminos annorum ac omnes et singulos  
 redditus et firmas super quibuscunque dimissi-  
 sionibus, concessionibus, siue traditionibus  
 de premissis vel eorum aliquo factis quovis  
 modo reservatas. Et in super reversiones feo-  
 da militum, wardas, maritagia. Curias, letas,  
 vicus francipleg. et omnia ea que ad vicum fran-  
 cipleg. pertinet, fines, amerciamenta, exilus,  
 proficua, wardas, aquas piscarias, liberta-  
 tes, franchettas, comoditates, emolumenta,  
 hereditamenta nostra quecunque cum suis pertinent.  
 dict. manerio, duntaxat, et tenem. de A. ec. et cor-  
 tibus siue cor alieu pertinet siue spectant  
 seu percella aut percellas eorundem aut eorum  
 alieu existet aut fore reputat. Et vicer. ec.  
 rectoria nostra ecclesie parochialis de. A. ec.

Habens et tenens omnia et singula predicta  
 maneria, ec. prefato R. et assignatis suis pro  
 termino et ad terminum vite ipsius Roberti.

Tenens. de nobis heredibus et successoribus  
 nostris per fidelitatem et redditum. l.  
 libras. ec. Pro omnibus serviciis, redditibus  
 et demandis quibuscunque. ec. Ac in super de  
 gratia nostra predicta volumus et per presen-  
 tes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus no-  
 stris licentiam facultatemque specialem prefato  
 Roberto damus et concedimus, quod idem  
 Roberto et assignatis eius omnia et singula  
 predicta Maneria, Mesuagia, Terras,  
 Tenementa, Pastura, Pascuas, Pasturas,  
 Boscos, subboscos, redditus, reversiones,  
 reversiones,

## The boke of sundry

reventiones, servitia et cetera premissa cum suis  
is pertineant virtute et vigore hanc litterarum  
patentium habere, gaudere et tenere possit et valeat  
ut pro termino vite ipsius R. erga nos heredes  
et successores nostros, quodam statuto in  
anno vicelesimo primo regni nostri edito spi-  
ritualibus seu ecclesiasticis personis concer-  
nente atque spectante per quod quidem statutum  
ordinatum et stabilitum existit inter alia, quod  
nulla spiritualis seu ecclesiastica persona se-  
cularis vel regularis cuiuscunque gradus exis-  
sit, deinceps ad firma recipere possit sibi vel  
alieni persone vel aliquibus personis ad ei-  
usdem et dimissionem seu concessionem nostram, aut  
alienum siue aliquarum aliarum personarum  
per litteras patentes. Indenturas, scripta, ver-  
ba, vel quocunque alio modo, aliqua maniera,  
terras, tenementa, seu alia hereditamenta ad  
terminum vite, annorum vel ad voluntatem  
sub pena in eodem actu expressa, non obstant  
Et quod item R. et assignati sui omnia et singu-  
la maniera predicta, fundos, terras, tenementa  
ceteraque premissa universa, habere, frui et oc-  
cupare possit et valeat pro termino vite ipsius  
R. aliquibus primis fructibus pro premissis  
seu aliqua inde percella nobis heredibus vel  
successoribus nostris pro eisdem reddend.

Solvend. seu faciend. aliquo statuto or-  
dinatione siue provisione seu aliqua  
alia re, causa, vel materia qua-  
cunque in contrarium huius  
editi seu provisio non  
obstant. &c.

W. R.



# ¶ Here after

## entue diuerse four-

## mes and maners

### of Leases.

¶ The forme of a lease by Indenture of a tenement in London, or els where.

**T**his Indenture made the. xvj. daie of Aprill, in the. xxvj. yere of oure soueraigne Lorde Kyng Henry the eight, betwene W. P. citizen and Goldsmith of London, Master of the gilde or fraternitie of saint R. founded within the par: the church of saint R. B. J. and. R. C. citizens and marchaunt Tailours of London, wardens of the said Gilde or fraternitie on the one partie, and. R. S. of London Esquier on the other parte, witnesseth, that the said master and Wardens, for them and their successors, with the assent, will and consent of all the brethren and sisters of the said fraternitie or Gilde have granted, dismissed and to ferme letten to the said R. S. by these premisses, all that their messuage or tenement, & garden thereto adjoining, with cellars, cellars, & al other appurtenance thereto belongyng called R. S. let and beyng in the parish of saint R. that is to wete betwene the tenement per: assignyng to the Deane and Canons of the  
Lynce

## The booke of sumby

Kynge's chapell of Saint M. within the palace in W. nowe in the holdyng of J. C. on the East part, and a tenement pertainyng to the said fraternitie, now in the tenure of T. W. on the west part, and the gardenes pertainyng to the craft or misterie of Goldsmithes of London, in the North parte, and the tenementes pertainyng to the said fraternitie with in J. D. Warchaundeler, & J. F. gentleman now dwellyng on the South part. To have and to hold the said mesuage or tenement and other the premisses aboue litten, with thapertenaunces to the said W. M. his executors and assignes, from the feast of the Annunciation of our blessed Lady the Virgin last past before the date hereof, unto thende and terme of. xxx. yere then nexte ensuyng, and fully to be complete, yeldyng and payng therfore yearly, duryng the said terme, to the said Master and Wardens, and to their successors or assignes, foure poundes of good and lawfull money of Englande, at foure termes of the yere, that is to saye, at the feast of the nativite of Saint Iho the Baptist, Saint Michael the Archangell, the Nativite of our Lord God, and the Annunciation of our lady the virgin, by even portions. And if it happen the said yearly rent of foure pound to be behynd vnpaid in part or in all, by the space of one moneth, next after any of the said feastes of payment, at the whiche it ought to be payed, that then it shalbe lawfull to the said Master and Wardens, and their successors into the said Mesuage or tenement, and oth-

## The booke of Sundry

ther the premises aboue leffen, with the appurtenaunces and every percell thereof, to entre and distain, and the distresses so there taken, lesully to beare, lebe, dytue, and carpy adwaite, and the same to with holde and kepe, untill thei of the said yerely Rent, and every percell thereof with the areragies of the same, if any bee, unto them be fully contented, satisfied and paid. And the said R. S. for hym, his Executors and Assignes comes haunteth and graunteth, to, and with the said Master and Wardens and their Successours by these presentes, that he the said R. S. his executors and assignes at his and their proper costes and charges, the said messuage of tenement, and other the premises aboue leffen, with the appurtenaunces, with the payementes and wydaughters of the same in, and by all thynges well and sufficiently shall repaire, sustein, maintein, Chaute, and cleanse, as often as neede shall require, during the said Terme. And the same so repaired, Chaured and cleansed, with all Glasse Wyndowes, Iron, Dores, Lockes and Keyes (as it is thereof, and therewith now fully furnished and garnished) at the ende of the same Terme, shall leave and yelde up. And it shall be lawfull to the said Master and Wardens, and their Successours at all tymes, during the said Terme, at their libertie and pleasure, to come and entre into the said messuage of Tenement, and other the premises aboue leffen with the appurtenaunces, & every percell thereof, there to viewe and seeke what reparacions



## The booke of sundry

reparacions shalbe nedefull to bee made and doen, and vpon suche bewe and searthe had, thesaid R. S. for hym, his executors and assignes, conenaunteth and graunteth, to, and with thesa'd master and wardens, and their successors, by these presentes, that he thesaid R. his executors & assignes, at his and their propre costes & charges shall, durynge thesaid terme, within one quarter of a yere next after mentioned, and knowlege to him or them given, by thesa'd master and wardens, or their successors, well and sufficiently from tyme to tyme, repaire and amende, all suche defaultes and lackes of reparacions, as there shal happen to be found, and that thesame R. his executors and assignes, durynge thesaid terme, shal peaceably and quietly permit and suffer thesaid T. W. and all other tenants of the said Fraternitie, dwelling there aboue, to have, vse, and enioye all suche lightes, pntifices, and other easementes, as now be and appertein to their severall tenementes or mansions, without any stopping, darkenyng, appertynng, breakyng, hurtyng or diminishing, and without let, interrupcion, or disturbaunce of thesame. R. his executors or assignes, or of any other person or persones, by his or their commaundement or procurement. And it shall not bee lawfull to thesaid R. S. his executors nor assignes to bargain, graunt, alien, let or sette, his lease, interest or terme, of, and in thesaid mesuage, and other the premisses above letten, nor any part thereof, to any person or persons, durynge thesaid terme, but  
only

## Instruments.

81

## Caico

## Instrumentes.

Saied R. S. hath put his seale, & to the other parte of the same indenture, remaining with the same R. the said Master and Wardens have put their common seale, of the said fraternite. Given the date and yere above writte.

**A** copie of a lease, made by a persone of a parishe church, of his personage. &c.

**I**n his indenture made the xx. date of Marche, in the. &c. betwene J. C. Deane of the college of Saint S. in the countie of B. and persone of the Parishe Church of G. within the lordshipp of B. in B. of thone partie. And T. B. gentleman, of thother partie. Witnesseth that the said J. C. Person of the parishe as foresaid, hath dimised, graunted, and by these presentes, for hym and his successors, persones of the same parishe church, dimisseth, graunteth, and to ferme leteeth vnto the said T. B. all the foresaid parishe church, and personage of G. as foresaid, and all that the maner place of the said personage, with all houses, barnes, stables, and other edifices thereunto in any maner wise, apperteyning or belonging together, with all glebe landes, and all other landes, tenementes, rentes, reuerfions, seruitces, tithes, portions, annuities, free chapelles, oblations, offeringes, frutes, obventions, emolumentes, commodities, profits, casualties and aduantages, to the said parishe Church and Personage, and either of them, or to the said J. C. by reason thereof, in any maner wise apperteyning or belonging, except and reserved vnto the said. J. C.  
and



## Instruments.

And his Successours Persones there, buryng  
 and for suche tyme onely, as the same J. C. or  
 his Successours, persones there, shal be persos-  
 nally resident and abiding on the said persos-  
 nage, these parcelles of the premises hereaf-  
 ter folowynge, that is to saye, the hall, a great  
 Chambrer ouer the same hall, the Buttery, the  
 Larder, the Kitchin, with all chambres ouer  
 the same Kitchin, buttery and larder together  
 with a stable parcell of þe premises. To haue  
 and to hold, all the said parishes church, and  
 personage, & all other the premises, with all  
 and singular their appurtenances aboue lets  
 ten (except in maner and forme before excep-  
 ted) vnto the said T. B. his executors and  
 assignes, from the feast of the Annunciation  
 of our Lady S. Mary next commynge, after  
 the date of these present indentures, vnto the  
 end and terme of .xx. yeres, then next & imme-  
 diately folowynge, & fully from hencefurthe to  
 be complete and ended, yeldynge & payynge there-  
 fore yerely, during the said terme of .xx. yeres  
 vnto the said J. C. and his Successours, persos-  
 of the said church, one yerely rent of .lxx. li.  
 of good and lawfull money of Englande, to  
 be paid yerely at two termes in the yere, that  
 is to saye at the feast of S. Michell tharcha-  
 gell, & the annunciation of our lady S. Mary  
 by currencies, or within .xx. daies next and  
 immediately ensuynge, either of the same feastes  
 whiche said yerely rent of .lxx. li. the said T. B.  
 couenaunteth & graunteth by these presentes, to  
 & with the said J. C. truly to content & paye pe-  
 rily vnto the said J. C. at the dwelling house  
d. u. of

**The booke of sundry**

of the said J. L. at saint B. aforesaid, at the feastes & daies of payment aforesaid, or within the space of .xx. daies next and immediately ensuyng the same feastes and daies of payment for, and by all such tyme as the said J. L. shall continue & be persone of the said church of G. And the said J. L. and his successors persones of the said church of G. couenaunteth and graunteth, to, and with the said E. B. his executors and assignes, by these presents, that he the said J. L. and his successors, persones of the said church of G. at his and their costes, charges, and expences, shall from tyme to tyme, as often as neede shall require, during the said terme of .xxi. yeres, well and sufficiently maintein, repaire, make & amende as well the Chauncell of the said church, and all other thynges therunto belongyng, as the said mansion house, stables, barnes, and other edifices, the repairaunce of thatchyng, and dawbyng of the same onely excepte, which thatchyng and dawbyng the said E. B. his executors and assignes, at their proper costes and charges, shall repaire, make and amende during the said terme. And also the said J. L. for him and his successors, persones of the said church of G. at their proper costes, charges and expences, shall beare and paie, al manner dismes, subsidies, grauntes, some of money, and other charges whatsoever thei be, as well now graunted, or hereafter to be graunted, to our sovereigne lord the kynge, his heires and successors, as al other ordinary charges, to any other persone or persones, due or

## Instrumentes.

to be due, and now goyng out of thesaid par-  
tyme Church and personage, or of any other  
the premises, or wherewith the premises, or  
any part thereof, be, or maie be charged, and  
that thesaid J. C. and his successors perso-  
nes there, shall thereof, and euey part thereof  
clerely acquite, discharge, saue & kepe harme-  
lesse thesaid T. B. his executors & assigns,  
durynge thesaid terme, excepte procees and li-  
nages of the premises befoze litten, whiche  
thesaid T. for hym, his executors and assis-  
gnes, promisteth and graunteth to beare and  
paye, durynge thesaid terme. And thesaid T.  
B. couenaunteth and graunteth, to, and with  
thesaid J. C. and his successors persones  
there, by these presentes, that he thesame T.  
his executors and assigns, at their proper  
costes and charges, durynge thesaid Terme,  
shall finde an able & sufficient priest, to serue  
and kepe the Cure of R. beyng a membre or  
Chapell of thesaid Personage, to syng and  
saie diuine Seruice daily, and there to mini-  
ster diuine Sacramentes and sacramentale,  
to the Parishens there inhabitynge, durynge  
the terme aforesaid. And also it is agreed be-  
twene thesaid parties, that thesame T. B.  
nor his executors, ne assigns, shall not sell,  
geue ne graunt, durynge thesaid terme, any  
part of the Wooddes, belongynge to thesaid  
personage, ne cut doune any part thereof, but  
onely for the necessary housebote, hedgebote,  
ploughbote, and fier wodde, to be spent ones  
ly in, vpon, and aboute the premises.

And if it fortune thesaid percy terme of



## The booke of Sundry

terr. y<sup>e</sup> or any part thereof to be behynde, and not paid by the space of six monethes next after any of thesaid feases or dates of payment, in whiche it ought to bee paid, in manner and forme aforesaid, that then it shalbee lefall to thesaid J. and his successors, persons there, into thesaid church and personage and into all and singuler other the premises, with their appurtenaunces aboue leiten, wholly to recntre, and thereof thesaid T. his executors and assignes, vitterly to expell and put out, and thesame to haue and repossede again as in their former estate, this Indenture or any thyng therein conteigned, to the contrary notwithstanding.

In witness whercof, the parties aforesaid, to these present Indentures, interchangeably haue set to their Seales, the daye and yere aboue written.

**U**ye shall note, that if any fine or portion of money be paid, on the behalfe of the farmer, for the okynnyng of the lease, then it wer not an. se to expresse thesame in the Lease, after this sorte.

**T**his indenture made the .xv. betwene A. B. &c. on þone part, and C. D. &c. on thother part, witnesseth that the said A. B. for a certain somme of money to hym by thesaid C. D. in had contented and paid, whereof thesaid A. B. knowlegeth hymself to be fully satisfied, contented & paid, & thesaid C. his heires, executors and assignes, thereof to bee acquite and discharged for euer by these presentes, hath  
dimissed,

## Instrumentes.

dimised, graunted, and to terme letten. &c.

**T**he forme of a lease made by a Deane and Chapter, of a personage appropriate.

**I**n this indenture made betwene B. F. Deane of the Colledge of M. in the Countie of S. and the Chapter of the same Colledge of the one partie, and R. L. of T. in the same countie of S. Esquier, of the other partie. Witnesseth that the said Deane and chapter, with whole mynde, voyce, and assent, have graunted, and to terme letten, to the said R. his heires and assignes, their Personage of T. aforesaid, with all their late fee landes, and other thap- pertainances to the same belongyng, within the said parische of T. and L. (thaduouson of the vicarage, waedes, marriages, barietes, re- lieses, woddes and underwoddes, to the said Deane and chapter, alwaies except and reser- ued) To haue & to hold all the premises (ex- cept before excepted) to the said R. his heires executors or assignes, frō the feast of Chyris- mas last past, before the date of this Inden- ture, to the ende and terme of. xxi. yeres then next ensuyng. Yeldyng & payyng yearly ther- fore. ix. l. of good and lawfull money of Eng- gland, by euen portions, that is to saie: at the feast of the natiuitie of saint Ihon Baptist, and Christmas. And the said Deane and chap- ter, shall paie and discharge the said R. his es- executors, heires and assignes, to the kyng our Soueraigne Loide, of all maner of D. lmes or other dueties due, graunted or hereafter to be graunted, duryng the said terme, and also

the said

## The booke of sundry

thesaid Deane and Chapter shall maintein, sustain and kepe, all maner reparacions, necessary for the mansion house of thesaid personage, and every parcell thereof.

And also the Chauncell, and of thesaid church of B. as muche as shall belong to the charge of thesaid Deane and Chapter, at tymes when nede shall require, during thesaid terme. And thesaid Deane & Chapter graunt by these presentes, that thesaid A. his heires and assignes shal have percel, during thesaid terme, necessary firebote, hedgebote, housebote, cartbote, and ploughbote, for thesaid house, landes, & for occupying thesaid land, to be taken within the said ground, belonging to thesaid ground and personage, during thesaid terme, without stripe or wast. And the aforesaid A. couenaunteth & graunteth by these presentes, that he, nor no other for hym, shall paye any maner of Tithes nor otherwise to the Vicare of B. for thesaid Deane and Chapter, other then the olde custom hath wont to be payed, without the licence of thesaid Deane and Chapter.

Furthermore it is agreed, by these presentes, that if it fortune the foresaid Rent or ferme, or any parcell therof, to be behynd unpaid, by thespace of one moneth next ensuing, any of thesaid feastes before limited, that then it shalbe lawfull for thesaid Deane and Chapter, and to their successors and their assignes in the said Personage, and every parcell thereof, to entre and distrein, and the distresse so taken, to retaine till such tyme as the



## Instruments.

the foresaid rent or ferme, bee fully to them  
satisfied, contented and paid.

And the said A. covenanteth and agreeth  
that if it happen the said rent or ferme, to be  
behind unpaid, or any parcell thereof, by the  
space of thre monethes next ensuing any of  
the said feastes. That then it shalbe lawfull  
to the foresaid Deane and Chapter, and to  
their Successours, into their said Personage  
and every parcell thereof to reentre, and to dis-  
trein the said A. his heires, executors and  
assignes, & the thereof to put out and amoue  
this indenture in anywise notwithstanding.

And also the said A. covenanteth by  
these presentes, that the mansion house of the  
said personage, shall verely during the said  
ferme, be inhabited and household kept in it,  
and that the Cozne and Grain that groweth  
verely, in the lādes of the said personage, shal  
be lated in the barnes and housyng of the said  
personage In witness wherof, the parties a-  
foresaid enterchaungeably haue put to their  
Seales, the date moneth and yere aboue said.

The forme of a lease of grain, whiche the  
fermer ought to paie to his lessour, with  
a clause desfaunce of the whole lease  
for lacke of payment of the rent.

**H**Ec indentura facta inter dominū regem  
ex vna parte, et J. L. militem ex altera  
parte, testatur quod idem dñs rex pro  
adulcamentum consilii cure Augmentationis  
reventionum corone sue, tradidit, concessit et  
ad firmam dimisit prefato J. L. oīa illa bus-  
centa quatercia ordel, et quadraginta quater  
d. b. via

The boke of sundry

pro frumenti boni et suavis grani que firmari-  
us seu firmarii rectorie de D. I. comitatu L.  
percelle possessionum nuper monasterii de A.  
com. Ebor. pro et nomine redditus siue annualis  
firme eiusdem rectorie dicto dño regi annuas  
sim reddere et deliberare debent seu debet.

Habendum, gaudendum, et annuatim pre-  
cipiendum ordecum et frumentum predictum  
prefato J. L. et assignatis suis a festo sancti  
Marci Evangeliste ultimo preterito, usque ad  
finem terminum et per terminum viginti et unius  
annis annorum ex tunc proximo sequentibus et ple-  
narie complendozimum reddendo inde annuat-  
im dicto dño regi heredi et successoribus suis  
is. xl p. xiii s. iiii d. legalis modis Angl. vi-  
delicet pro predictis. cc. quarteris ordet. xxx. l.  
et p. predictis. xl quarteris frumenti. I p. xiii  
s. iiii d. ad festa sancti Marci Eva. et S. Ma.  
in hyeme vel infra unum mensem post vicium  
que festum festorum illorum ad curiam predictam  
per equal portiones solvendas durante  
termino predicto. Provisio semper, quod si con-  
tingerit predictum redditum a retro fore insol-  
utum per spaciam unius mensis post al. que-  
dam solutionis eiusdem superius expressum  
si debito modo petatur, quod tunc hec presens  
dimissio vacua sit, ac pro nullo habeatur, aliis  
quo in presenti dimissione contento in cons-  
trarium inde non obstant. In cuius rei. it.

At like forme in Englishe.

**T**his Indenture made betwene J. B.  
of London gentleman, on the one par-  
tie, and A. D. of A. woman on that o-  
ther partie. Witnesseth that the said. J. B.  
hath

## Instrumentes.

hath graunted, dimised, and to ferme leasen  
to the foresaid **L. D.** all those, **℥** quarters of  
Wheate, and **℥** quarters of Barley, of good  
and swete grain, whiche the Fermor or Fer-  
mors, of the personage of **A.** in the countie of  
**A.** ought perely to paie, & deliuer to thesaid  
**B. B.** for, and by the name of Rent, or perely  
ferme of thesaid personage. To haue, enioy  
and perely to receiue the Wheate and barley  
aforesaid, to thesaid **L. D.** and his assignes  
from the feast of saint **M. sc.** yeldyng & pay-  
yng therfore perely, to thesaid **A. B.** his exe-  
cutors and assignes. **It. E. sc.** Provided alwa-  
yes, that if it chaunce thesaid perely Rent of  
**℥. E.** to be behind vnpaid, by the space of one  
moneth, after any daye of paymēt, of thesame  
before expessed and specified, if it be in due  
manner demanded, then this present lease, im-  
mediatly to cease, and stande voyde, and of  
no force ne vertue, any thynge in this present  
Indenture to the contrary hereof in anywise  
notwithstandyng. In witnesse whereof the  
parties aforesaid. &c.

**¶** The forme of a very perfect lease of  
sundry lordshippes, with diuers  
clauses of couenantes.

**T**his Indenture made the last daie  
of April, in the thirtie and foure  
yere of the raigne of oure mooste  
drad soueraigne Lorde Henry the  
eight, by the grace of **God** kyng  
of Englande, Fraunce, and Irelande, de-  
scendour of the faithfe, and in yea: **Th** Under  
Thys,



The booke of Sundry

Thysse, of the Church of Englande and  
Irelande the Supreme hedde, betwene Ma-  
ster Thon P. Doctoure of Ciuill Lawe,  
Deane of the College. &c. and the Canons of  
thesame College on the one partie, and J. W.  
of T. in the Countie of Buck. gentleman, on  
thoother partie, witnesseth that thesaid deane  
and canons by their whole and mutuall assent  
consent, will, & agreement, haue dimissed, graun-  
ted, and to ferme lett, vnto thesaid J. their  
mansion or dwelling place, of their manour  
or lordship of T. aforesaid, in thesaid coun-  
tie of Buck. late called the Priory of T. with  
all the site and circuite of thesame mansion,  
and al houses, buildynges, parden, closes, or  
cheyards, gardens, poudes and strewes, con-  
teined within thesame site or circuite, toge-  
ther with all the demeasne Landes, Leases,  
medowes and pastures, with all and syn-  
guler the appurtenaunces, to thesaid mansion  
or dwelling place, manour or lordship, or to  
any part or parcel of them, or to any of them  
belongyng, or in anywise apperteynyng. And  
also, all and synguler their landes, tenemen-  
tes, meadowes, leases, pastures, commons, fi-  
shynges, with all other easementes, profites  
and commodities, and all other their heredi-  
tamentes, what soeuer they bee, set, lying and  
beeyng within the toun and fieldes of T. a-  
foresaid. And also all those their twoo milles  
called. &c. with all and syngular their appur-  
tenaunces, profites and commodities, & with  
all other their mesuages, landes, tenementes,  
meadowes, pastures, commons, easementes,  
profites,

## **Instrumentes.**

profites, and commodities, with all and singular rentes, reuerfions, remainders, and seruices of all the tenauntes, as well feeholders as tenauntes for yeres, or from yere to yere, copie holders, tenauntes at wil or otherwise fet, lyng or beyng, to bee perceiued, or taken within the townes, paroches or fieldes of **E. R. P. &c.** latelie belongyng and apperteinyng to thesaid late p:orie of **E.** aforesaid, with al and singular their appurtenaunces, and al that their manoure or lordshipp of **E.** with all the demesnes of thesame, and al and singular their other messuages. &c. and other hereditamentes whatsoeuer thei bee, set, lyng or beyng in **E.** aforesaid, and all and singular reuerfions, remainders & seruices; of all the tenementes, as well of all the feeholders, tenauntes for yeres, or from yere to yere, as copie holders, tenauntes at will, to thesaid manoure or lordshipp of **E.** belongyng or apperteinyng; or whiche be in any wise to bee perceiued, receiued and taken out of any landes tenementes, medowes, leasues, pastures, or other hereditamentes what soeuer thei be, set lyng and beyng in **E.** aforesaid. And also of all maner of suche glebelandes and tenementes, tithes, oblations, frutes, profits, and commodities, what soeuer thei be; to the churches and personages of **R. E.** and **E.** or to any of them nowe belongyng, or in anywise apparteinyng, or whiche at any tyme heretofore haue of right apperteined or belonged, to them or to any of them; and also all and singular pensions or poztions in **R. W. &c.**  
with

## The booke of Curdy

with all rightes, profites and commodities,  
aswell spirituall as tēporall, togethers with  
all woddes, underwoddes, warrens & other  
liberties, whatsoeuer thei be, to thesaid ma-  
nours or lordships of **T.** and **L.** or to either  
of them belongyng, in anywise apperteynyng  
or that bee let, lyng or beyng in the tounes &  
fieldes of **T.** and **L.** aforesaid, or in, or vpon  
any of the premises. Excepted and alwaies  
reserued vnto thesaid Deane and Canons,  
and to their successors, all suche Rentes and  
fermes, pensions, and portions, whiche bee  
contained in a scedule indented thereof made  
and to this indenture annexed, amountyng to  
the pety value of. **xx. l.** sterlyng. And also ex-  
cepted and reserued, vnto thesaid deane. &c.  
all and syngular felons goodes, warres, ma-  
riages, ercheates, harettes, aduousons and  
patronages of Churches, in anywise to the-  
said lordships belongyng. To haue, hold, oc-  
cupie, and peaceably to possede and enioy the  
said scite, manours, or Lordships, and all  
and syngular the premises, with their appur-  
tenances (except before excepted) vnto thesaid  
**D.** to his executors and assignes, from the  
feast of **S. Michael** the Archangel, next and  
immediatly folowynge the date hereof, vnto  
thende and terme of fiftie yeres, then next en-  
suyng, and fully to be complete and ended, in  
as ample and large maner and fourme, and  
as muche for his commoditie and profite,  
as euer any beyng Prior of **T.** aforesaid, or  
any other farmer, occupier, or possessor of  
thesame, haue at any tyme heretofore occu-  
pied,



## The booke of sundry

pled, possessed, or enjoyed, the premises or any part or parcell thereof, yeldyng and payng therfore yearly, vnto thesaid Deane and Canons, and to their successors, four score poundes, of good and lawful money of England, at twoo termes of the yere, that is to saye, at the feast of the Annunciation of our blessed lady, and S. Michael Tharchangell by euen portions. And thesaid J. couenaunteth and graunteth by these presentes, that he thesaid J. his executors or assignes, shall at his or their proper costes and charges, well & sufficiently repaire, sustein, maintein, & vphold thesaid manour place, and al other houses, barnes and stables, now ther beyng, and to thesame belongyng, during thesaid terme And also shall repaire, vphold and maintein well and sufficiently, all maner of tenementes buildynges, and edificacions, of tenementes now buylded, or hereafter to be buylded, to thesaid manours of E. and L. or to either of them belougnyng, or appertheynyng at his proper costes and charges, during thesaid terme And also shall well and sufficiently kepe, skoure, and repaire all maner of hedges dykes, and mowndes, of, and in thesaid landes of thesaid Manours, and other the premises, during thesaid terme, and so beyng well and sufficiently repaired in the ende of thesaid Terme, shall leaue and yeld by And thesaid Deane and Canons, couenaunteth and graunteth for them and their successors, to, and with thesaid J. his executors and assignes, to beare and maintein  
all

## The boke of sundry

all maner of reparacions of Chauncelles, of  
all suche churches as belöng to any of thesaid  
manours, or that bee now, or that hereafter  
shalbee situate, edified or buylded, in any of  
thesaid townes, vilages or hamlettes before  
menconed, or vpon any of thesaid landes,  
tenementes, or other the premisses. And also,  
to discharge thesaid B. D. his executors  
and assigns, of all suche thynges as are due  
by reason of a cöposition, made betwene the  
late prior of T. and the parochians of thesame  
R. beryng date the .x. date of Ja. An. dñi. M.  
ccc. l. as in thesame composition, more plain  
ly is declared And also thesaid B. couenaunt  
teeth and graunteeth, for hym, his executors and  
assignes, to, and with thesaid deane. &c. to ac  
quite and discharge thesaid deane. &c. of, and  
for all maner of quite rentes, and other char  
ges what soeuer thei bee, due or accustomed to  
be paid, out of thesaid manours or Lordes  
shippes, or out of either of them, or other the  
premisses, or any parcell thereof, to our souer  
eigne Lords the kyng the chief Lorde of the  
fee or fees, or to any other persone or perso  
nes, what soeuer thei bee, during thesaid  
Term, hauing their commensment begin  
nyng, and beyng before the date of these pre  
sentes, the tenth or tenthes, out of any of the  
premisses, due vnto our soueraine lorde the  
kyng, onely excepted, whiche thesaid deane  
and Canons and their successors, shall beare  
and paie. And more ouer thesaid deane. &c.  
by these prelates doo licence and authorise  
thesaid B. and also doth couenaunt & graunt  
vnto

## Instruments.

unto hym, his executors or assignes, that he the said A. his executors or assignes, by his or their sufficient deputies or deputies, shall kepe the Courtes, and leues within the said manours or lordshippes, or within either of them, in the name of the said Deane. &c. when and as often, as it shall seme good unto the said A. his executors or assignes, without fee or other allowaunce, demaunding for the same, during the said terme, and also the said A. covenanteeth. &c. to lewie, gather, and receive to thuse of the said Deane and Canons and their successors, all suche rentes as be excepted, and reserved out of this Indenture, and mentioned in the said scedule indented, hereunto annexed, at suche tyme as they shall bee, by the Lawe recovered, or by any other waie or meanes, sufficiently or lawfully tried and proued against the said tenants or deteinors, and with holders of the said rentes and duties, to be paieable unto the said Deane and canons, if the said A. D. maie obtain or get, any of the said rentes and duties, without costes and charges in the lawe, to be had or made by the said A. for the same, and for the collection thereof, to demaunde no fee or other allowaunce, of the said Deane and canons, vpon his accompt thereof to be made before thauditors of the said Deane and canons and their successors, during the said terme.

And the said A. covenanteeth and graunteth for him. &c. to make payment, at, & within the said college, of the said yearly rent of. lxxx. N. equally at the Termes of payment, before



### **Instrumentes.**

Specified, to the handes of the treasourers of thesaid college, at his awne proper costes & charges, without allowaunce taking for the same, during thesaid terme. And thesaid Deane and canons, for them and their successors, do couenant and graunt, by these presentes, that the acquitaunce made, sealed and signed, by the treasurers of thesaid college, or by either of them, to thesaid J. or to his executors or his assignes, for the paiement of thesame perely rent, or any part or parcel thereof, in maner and forme before mencioned, shal be a good, lute, and sufficient warraunt and discharge, vnto thesaid J. his executors and assignes, and to his or their deputie or deputies, for the paiement thereof. And if it happen that thesaid perely rent of .l. xx. s. to be behind vnpaid, in parte or in all, after any feast of paiement before specified, by the space of ten weekes, that then it shalbe lawfull to thesaid Deane &c. into thesaid manours and Lordes ships, and into all and singuler the prem. places, with their appurtenaunces, to entre and distrein, & the distresse there so taken, to distraine, leade, and carry awaye, and them to withhold and kepe, vntill thesaid perely rent, and euery part thereof, with the arrearages, if any be, vnto thesaid Deane. &c. fully satisfied, consented and paid. And if it happen thesaid perely rent of foure score pound, to be behind vnpaid in parte or in all, after any of these feastes of paiementes, before mencioned, by the space of thye monethes, that then it shalbe lawfull vnto thesaid Deane and Canons, and to

## Indurentes.

to their Successours, into all and synguler the premises, and their appurtenaunces, and into every parcell hereof, and then to have again and repollesse, as in their former Rate, and thesaid A. his exccutours and assignes, from thence viterly to expell, and amoue for evermore, this Indenture, or any thyng therin contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

And thesaid Deane and Canons, couenaunten and graunten, for them and their Successours, to, and with thesaid Anthony, his exccutours and assignes, shall happen at any tyme hereafter to be enuited, or disposed of any of the premises, or any part or parcell hereof, with connyn or fraude, on the parte of thesaid Anthony, his exccutours or assignes that then thesaid rent of foure scoze poundes shalbe apporcioned and diminished accordingly, and after suche rate and porcion, as the quantitie and value of the said Landes and Tenementes, Rentes, Hereditamentes, and other dueties, parcell of the premises so enuited or taken, from the possession or occupacion of thesaid Anthony, his exccutours or assignes, shall amount and arise vnto: and that it shalbe lawfull vnto thesaid Anthony, his exccutours or assignes to rekeue so muche of his rent, at every of thesaid paymentes, this Indenture, or any thyng therein contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

And furthermore, thesaid Deane and Canons couenaunten & graunten for the. &c. to w,

## The booke of Sundry

cause and suffre to be doen, all and synghuler  
suche thyng and thynges, aces and aces, as  
shal bee at any tyme or tymes, hereafter deuise  
sed or aduised, by the counsaill learned of the  
saied. W. his executors or assignes, by what  
waies or meanes so euer it bee, for the fur  
ther assurance, and full perfect suretie of all  
and synghuler the premises, and euerie parte  
and parcell thereof, and if this graunt and  
lease, bee not lawfull, perfect, and sufficient,  
to bee had and made vnto thesaied J. W. his  
executors & assignes, for all the whole terme  
and interest aboue specified, or for any parte  
or parcell thereof, in maner and forme afores  
said, vpon conuenient notice & request ther  
of, geuen and made vnto thesaied Deane and  
Canons, or to any of their successors, by the  
saied J. his executors and assignes, at the co  
ses in the lawe of thesaied J. his executors  
and assignes. And thesaied J. couenaunteth  
and graunteth, to, and with thesaied Deane. &c.  
to fynde house, lodgyng, meate, stable, wyche,  
and prouader, for the hoyses of thesaied Deane  
and Canons, and other commynge with hym  
or them, in Progresse once in the yere, by the  
space of twoo daies and twoo nightes, the  
saied Deane and canons, and their successors,  
payng reasonably, for onely meate & drynke  
so prouided, durynge the terme aforesaid. And  
further, thesaied J. couenaunteth and graun  
teth, for him. &c. that he, his executors and as  
signes, shal at the ende of euery. xii. yerres (dur  
yng thesaied terme) deliuer, or cause to be de  
liuered, vnto thesaied Deane. &c. the Courte  
rolls,



## Instrumentes.

rolles, well and truly engrossed in parchment  
at his and their costes and charges, of suche  
courtes as shalbe kept, in thesaid manours  
of E. and L. during any of thesaid .xii. ye  
res. And also at the ende of every suche .xii. ye  
res, he thesaid A. his executors or assignes,  
shall (as nere as thei can) deliver, or cause to  
bee delivered, to thesaid Deane. &c. in maner  
before rehearsed, a true tenour of all the landes  
and tenementes, rentes, and services, beeyng  
parcel, or in anywise apperteynyng to thesaid  
manours. And thesaid Deane and canons,  
counsaunten and grauntten, toz them. &c. that  
thei shall deliver, or cause to be delivered, vnto  
the said A. &c. at suche tymes as thei shalbe  
thereunto required, one or two of their mooste  
true sennours, wherby thesaid A. his executors  
or assignes, may the better come to knowlege  
of all thesaid landes, tenementes, rentes and  
services, apperteynyng to thesaid manoure.  
And thesaid Deane and canons, and their suc  
cessors, all thesaid manours or lordshippes,  
and all other the premises before letter, with  
all and singuler thei appurtenaunces (except  
before excepted) vnto thesaid A. his executors  
and assignes, for thesaid perpetuall, in ma  
ner and forme before declared, and againe all  
people shall waite and defend, during the  
said terme, by these prelates. And also where  
the said A. standeth bounden, vnto thesaid  
Deane and canons, and their successors, by his  
deede obligatorie, bearyng date of these pre  
sentes, in the some of. R. K. Keeling, thesaid  
Deane and canons, counsaunten and grauntten

## The booke of sundry

ten, for the and their successours, to, and with the said J. his executors, and administrators and assignes, that if the said J. his executors administrators or assignes, do well and truly observe, performe, fulfill and kepe, all and singular suche covenantes, grauntes, promyses, articles and agreements, comprised in this Indenture, whiche, on the one part and behalf of the said J. his executors, administrators and assignes, ought to be observed, performed, fulfilled and kept, that then the said Deede obligatorie, to be void and of none effect, or els to stande in his full strength and vertue. In witness whereof, to the one part of these indentures towards the said J. remaining, the said Master, Deane and Canons have set their common scale. And to the other parte of these Indentures, the said Master, Deane and Canons remaining, the said J. hath set his scale. Given the date and yere above written.

**T**he forme of a Lease of a Butte house, or suche like thynge.

**T**his indenture made, &c. betwene J. B. of London Grocer, on the one parte, and E. D. of the same, butte on the other parte, witnesseth that the said J. B. hath demised, grauntered, and to ferme letten to the foresaid E. D. all that his buttehouse, with all and singular the appurtenaunces called A. siting and lying in S. Neete, in the parish of. &c. betwene the tenement parcelling to our souerigne lord the kynge, now in the holdyng of J. A.

on

## Instrumentes.

on the East part, & a tenement parteynyng. &c.  
on the North part. &c. together with al maner  
vessels and vtensils, to the said Wychehouse  
belongyng, or in any maner wise apperteyn-  
yng, that is to saye, twoo hoysenilles price  
& 8. two greare leades price. &c. one maffel,  
price. &c. ten barils, price: and so furthe of the  
rest, or els ye maie sale thus, together with al  
maner vesselles and vtensils, contained in a  
certain schedul, to these present Indentures  
annexed. To haue and to. &c. And the said E.  
D. coucunaunteth and graunteth. &c. that he the  
said E. his exccutors and assignes shall well  
eruly, and sufficiently maintain, repaire, and  
susteyne the said Wychehouse vessels, and vtens-  
ils. &c. duryng the said terme. Prouided al-  
waies, that if any of the said vesselles or vtens-  
ils shall nedde, duryng the terme afores-  
aid, for default of oldnes to be renewed, that  
then the said A. B. his exccutors and assignes  
shall of his and their proper costes and char-  
ges, renewe al and euery suche vesselles or vtensils  
so to be renewed, as oft as nedde shall  
require, duryng the said terme. So that the  
same bee not broken or destroyed, by the de-  
fault or negligence of the said E. or his ser-  
uauntes. And the said A. B. and his heires,  
the said Wychehouse, with the appurtenaunces,  
and all other the premises before litten,  
vnto the said E. his exccutors and assignes,  
for the said yearly rent, in maner and forme  
before specified, against all people shall wa-  
raunt and defende, vntill the ende of the said  
terme by these presentes. In witness. &c.



The booke of sundry

Another Lease.

**T**his indenture made betwene Horton of Hoxne church, in the countie of Essex gentlemā, on that one partie. And Henry Rose, of the same county Squire, on that other partie. Witnesseth that the said Tho, the date of making hereof, hath graunted, dismissed, be taken, and letten to ferme, and by this Indenture dooth graunt, dismiss, be take, & to ferme let, vnto the said Henry, all that his manour place, called Hoxon hall, with all lādes, tenementes, towe houses, barnes, stalles, orchardes, gardenes, pondes, and waters, with thapurrenaunces to the said Manour, belongyng or apperteynyng, set, lyng and be yng, in the Parish of Hoxne church aforesaid. To haue and to hold the foresaid manour, landes, tenementes, towe houses, barnes, stalles, orchardes, gardenes, pondes, and waters, and othe the premises, with the apurrenaunces to the said Henry, to his executors and assignes, from the feast of S. Michell next comyng, after the date of this indenture, vnto the ende and terme of xx yeres, from thence next ensuyng, and fully to be complete & ended. Yeldyng and payyng therfore yearly, duryng the said term, to the said Tho, his heires or assignes. xx l. of good and lawfull money of Englaunde, at foure termes of the yere. That is to say, at the feast of the Asc. by euen pcydes. And if it shall happen, the said yearly rent of xx l. to be behynd unpaid, in parte or in all, ouer, or after any terme of payment therof aforesaid, in whiche

## Instrumentes.

It ought to bee paid, by the space of sixe weekes, and lawfully asked. That then it shalbe lesfull to thesaid Thon, to his heires and assignes, in thesaid manour, landes, tenementes and al othere the premises, with the appurtenaunces, to entre and distrein, and the distresses there so taken, lesfully to beare, leade drue and carry awaie, & towards them to retrein, vntill thesaid yearly rent, and tharrecrages of thesame (if any be) to them, bee fully contented and paid.

And if it shall happen, thesaid yearly rent of .xx.s. to be behynde vnpaid, in part or in al, ouer, or after any terme of payment, theres of aforesaid, in whiche it ought to be paid, by the space of a quarter of a yere, and lawfully asked, and no sufficient distresse, then there can be founde That then and at all tymes after, it shalbe lesfull to thesaid Thon, to his heires and assignes, into all thesaid manour, landes, tenementes, and othere the premises, with the appurtenaunces, wholy for the reentre. And thesame to haue again, retrein and repossede, as in their former estate. And thesaid Henry Rose, his executors and assignes, therof verry to compel, put out, and auoyde: this Indenture or any thyng therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

And thesaid Thon couenaunteth & graunteth, by this Indenture, that he or his heires, thesaid manour, landes, tenementes, and othere the premises, with the appurtenaunces, mete and sufficiently shall repaire, sustein, & maintain, and against wynde and rain, shall make  
T. V.                      defensible

## The booke of sundry

Defensible, when, and as often as needs shall require, during the said terme. Except daws, hving of walles hornchigh, and al hedges, ditches, and defenses belonging to the said manour, with the appurtenances, whiche shall be at the costes and charges of the said Henry, his executors and assigns at all tymes, during the said terme. And the same so sufficiently made, repaired, and amended, in the ende of the said terme shall surrender, and deliver up, to the said Thon, his heires or assigns. And the said Henry covenanteth and graunteth, by this indenture, that he, his executors or assigns, at their like cost & charge, shall beare and paie all maner of quiterrentes and outcharge, whiche shall be due, and going out of the foresaid manour, landes, and Tenementes, with the appurtenances at all tymes, during the said terme.

And the said Thon covenanteth & graunteth by this Indenture, that it shall be lawful to the said Henry, to his executors and assigns to have and to take, in, and vpon the landes before litten, competent and sufficient firebote Carrebote, Ploughbote, and Hedgebote, to be occupied and spent, in, and vpon the landes and tenementes above said, at al tymes, during the said terme. And further, the said Thon covenanteth and graunteth, by this Indenture, that he and his heires, the foresaid Manour Lande, Tenementes, and all other with the appurtenances, to the said Henry, to his executors and assigns, for the party Went also, cased, and vnder the other covenantes



## Instruments.

covenantes aboute reheeled, against all people, shall warraunt and defende, during the aforesaid terme of twentie yeres, by this indenture. In witnesse wherof. &c.

**C** lease for yeres  
of a house.

**T**his indenture made the .xx. daie of Januarie, in the .xvii. yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the eight, betweene Sir Thomas Denis knight and Dame Anne his wife, on the one partie, and Nicholas Jewel citizen and Grocer of London, on the other parte. Witnesseth that the same Sir Thomas, and Dame Anne his wife, the daie of making hereof, have graunted, demised, betaken, and to ferme letten, and by this Indenture graunteth, demisseth, betaketh, and to ferme letteth, to the said Nicholas, all that their messuage or tenement, with all shoppes, cellars, cellers, warehouses, pardenes, with all and synghuler their appurtenaunces, to the same messuage or tenement, apperteyning or belongyng, set, lyng, or being in the parische of saint Mildrede in the Parishes in London, which was lately the tenure and holdyng of J. L. and wherin the said Nicholas, now inhabiteth, to have and hold, the aforesaid messuage or tenement, with all shoppes, cellars, cellers, and other the premises, with the appurtenaunces, to the said Nicholas, to his Executors and Assignes, in as large and ample maner and forme, in every thyng, as the aforesaid John. L.  
the

## The booke of sundry

thesame lately held and occupied, fro the feast  
of s. Michael tharchangel, last past before the  
date hercof, vnto thende and terme of .xx. ye-  
res from thence next ensuyng, and fully to be  
cōplete and ended, yeldyng and payyng ther-  
foze percelp, duryng thesaid terme, to sir Tho-  
mas, and dame Anne his wife, or to either of  
them, their heires or assignes, iii l. vi s. viii. d.  
of good and lawfull moncy of Englande, at  
fourc termes of the yere, in the cite of Lon-  
don, vsually by even porcions.

And if it shall happen thesaid percelp rent  
of .iii. l. vi. s. viii. d. to be behind vnpaid, in  
part or in all, ouer, or after any terme of pay-  
ment thereof aforesaid, in whiche it ought to  
be paid, by the space of sixe weekes: that then  
it shall be lefull to thesaid sir Thomas, & dame  
Anne h's wife, their heires and assignes, in al  
the foresaid mesuage or tenement, and other  
the pzemiffes, with thappurtenaunces, to en-  
tre and distreyn, and the distresse so taken, les-  
sfully to beare, leade, and carry awaie, and to  
wardes them to retrein, vntill the said percelp  
rent, and tharrerages of thesame, be fully cō-  
tented and paid. And if it happen thesaid per-  
celp rent of .iii. l. vi. s. viii. d. to be behind vnp-  
paid, in part or in al, ouer, or after any terme  
of payment thereof aforesaid, in whiche it  
ought to be paid, by the space of one quar-  
ter of a yere. That then it shall be lefull to the  
said sir Thomas, and dame Anne his wife,  
their heires and assignes, into all the foresaid  
mesuage, and other the pzemiffes, with thaps-  
purtenaunces, wholly to reentre, and thesame  
to

## Instrumentes.

To haue again, retēin, & repossede, as in theſe  
former estate, and theſaid Nicholas, his exe-  
cutors and assignes, thereof utterly to expell,  
put out, and amoue, this Indenture or any  
thyng therein contained, to the contrary not  
withstandyng. And theſaid Sir T. and Dame  
Anne, couenaunten and graunten, by this in-  
denture, that thei, their heires or assignes, at  
their awne cost and charge, theſaid meſſuage  
or tenement, and al other the premises, with  
thappurtenaunces, well and sufficiently ſhall  
repaire, sustein, and maintein, and against  
wynde and rain, ſhall make defensible, whē,  
and as often as neede ſhall requyre, duryng the  
ſaid terme, and also at their like cost & charge  
ſhall beate and paie, all maner of quite rētes,  
and outcharges, whiche ſhall bee due, and go-  
yng out of all the foresaid meſſuage, and o-  
ther the premises at all tymes, duryng the  
ſaid terme. And theſaid Sir T. and Dame A.  
couenaunten and graunten, by theſe presen-  
tes, the foresaid meſſuage or tenement, and al  
other the premises, with thappurtenaunces,  
to theſaid Nicholas, to his executors and as-  
signes, for the yerely rent aforesaid. And vnder  
the other couenauntes aboue rehearsed, as  
gainst all people, ſhall warraunt and defend  
duryng the foresaid terme of twentieth yeres,  
by this Indenture.

In witnesse wherof, the parties afores-  
said, to theſe indentures, interchaun-  
geably haue set to their Sea-  
les, the date and yere  
aboue ſaid.

¶ Ebe



# The forme and ma- ner, how to make Releases.

**W**hal vnderstand, that there be sundry  
sortes of releases. Some bee of  
a mānes whole right, which he hath  
in landes, Tenementes, or heredita-  
mentes. Other some be of actions re-  
alles and personalles, and of other thynges,  
whiche kynd of release is vsually called a ge-  
nerall acquitaunce, the forme wherof ye shall  
finde in the title of Acquitaunces. But con-  
cernyng the nature of Releases, where they  
take place, and of the strength and vertue of  
the wordes of the same, I referre you to Ma-  
ster Littletons booke of tenures. Myne instute  
and purpose here, is onely to describe sundry  
formes and examples of them.

**The forme of a Release made to the Te-  
nant of the freehold of a Manour. &c.**

**N**overint vniuersi per presentes me Tho-  
mam R. filium et heredem Johannis  
R. armigeri defuncti remisisse, declaras-  
se, et omnino de me et heredibus meis quietum  
clamasse Richardo D. armigero totum ius,  
titulum et clameum quam habui, habeo, aut  
quousmodum in posterum habere potero, de et  
in manerio de R. iuxta B. vel sic.

**Another forme of the same.**

**O**mibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens  
scriptum peruenerit E. R. filius et  
heres L. R. armigeri defuncti, salutem  
in dño sempiternam. Noueritis me prefatum  
E.

Remississe, relaxasse, et omnino pro me & he-  
 redibus meis imperpetuum quietum clamasse  
 se per presentes R. D. armigero in sua plena  
 et pacifica possessione existenti hereditibus et  
 assignatis suis imperpetuum totum suum me-  
 um titulum, clamorem, demandam, et interesse  
 que unquam habui habeo, seu quocumque modo  
 in futurum habere poterio, vel poterint heres-  
 des mei, de et in manerio de R. iuxta A. comitis  
 tati R. cum omnibus terris, tenementis, red-  
 ditibus, serviciis, pratis, pascuis, boscis, et pas-  
 turis, una cum omnibus aliis pertinentiis  
 eidem manerio spectantibus, necnon de et in  
 omnibus illis terris et tenementis, cum omni-  
 bus suis pertinentiis vocat & J. iacentibus  
 et existentibus in parochiis de B. R. et A. in co-  
 mitatu predicto que quidam manerium terra & te-  
 nementa ac cetera premissa cum omnibus pertinen-  
 tiis quondam fuerunt A. R. aut mei: Ita videlicet  
 quod ego predictus T. nec heredes mei nec al-  
 liquis alius per nos, pro nobis, seu nomine  
 nostro aliquod ius titulum clamorem, deman-  
 dam, seu interesse de aut in predicto manerio  
 de R. cum omnibus terris, tenementis, redditibus, ser-  
 uiciis, pratis, pascuis, boscis et pasturis, ac  
 omnibus aliis pertinentiis eidem manerio specta-  
 ntibus aut de vel in omnibus predictis terris & te-  
 nementis, cum omnibus suis pertinentiis vocat & J.  
 neque in aliqua parte seu parcella eorundem de ce-  
 tero clamare vel vendicare poterimus nec debemus  
 quocumque modo in futurum, sed ab omni actione iudiciali  
 li, clamei, demande et interesti in eisdem sumus penitus  
 exclusi imperpetuum per presentes. Et ego vero p-  
 dictus T. et heredes mei predictum manerium de  
 R.

## The boke of Sundry

**R.** cum omnibus terris, tenementis, redditibus, seruitutibus, pratis, pascuis, boscis & pasturis, cum aliis pertinentiis eidem manerio spectantibus, ac etiam omnia predicta terras & tenementa cum omnibus suis pertinentiis, vocat. **I.** prefato **R.** heredibus et assignatis suis & tra oēs gentes warrantizabimus et imperpetuum defendemus. In cuius rei testimonium hunc pñi scripto meo sigillū meū apposui. Dat. ec  
**I** release made by deede of tenementes be fore purchased, with a clause of warrantise.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos hoc pre-  
 lens scriptum peruenierit. **Ioh. R. de**  
**Drax.** salutem in dño sempiternam.  
**Lum R. f. de R.** habuerit et perquisierit de  
 me prefato **I.** unum tenementum, situatum &  
 iacens in **R.** in parochia beate marie virginis  
 in alto vico seu platza inter tenementum **D.**  
**E.** ex parte orientali et tenementum **D. E.** ex  
 parte occidentali cuius unum quidem caput  
 abutatur super vicum predictū versus austrū,  
 et alterum caput abutatur super pomeriū eius  
 gardenum **G. D.** versus bozcam quod tene-  
 mentum, cum suis pertinentiis idem **E.** modo  
 tenet et inhabitat ibidem habendū et tene-  
 dum eidē **E.** heredibus et assignatis suis im-  
 perpetuum prout per cartam feoffamenti per  
 me eidem **E.** inde confectam cuius dat. est. i. ii.  
 die Aprilis. Anno regni regis **Hērici. vii.** post  
 conquestū Anglie decimo septimo plenus ap-  
 paruit. **I.** prout istis me predictū **I.** remisisse, res-  
 tarasse, et oīno pro me et heredibus meis im-  
 perpetuum quietum clamasse, prefato **E.** he-  
 redibus et assignatis suis totum ius meum,



## Instrumentes.

et clameum, quod unquam habui, habeo, seu  
quouismoto habere ptero in futurum, in p  
dicto tenemento, cum suis pertinentiis. Ita  
videlicet quod nec ego nec heredes mei, nec a  
liquis a liis per nos seu nos nostro aliquod  
iuris vel clamei in predicto tenemento cu  
is pertinentiis, nec in aliqua inde percilla de  
cetero exigere, clamare, seu vendicare poteris  
mus nec debemus in futurum, sed ab omni ac  
tione iuris et clamei inde simus proisus ex  
clusi imperpetuum per presentes. Et ego pre  
dictus Johannes et heredes mei predictum te  
numentum, cum oibus suis pertinentiis pre  
fato L. heredibus et assignatis suis contra  
oēs gentes warrantizabimus, et imperpetuum  
defendemus p pñtes. In cuius rei testimoniu  
huius presenti scripto meo, sigillu. &c. Datu. &c.

The forme of a release, made by the  
herre whiche hath right in the taile.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos hoc pre  
sens scriptum peruenerit R. D. frat  
R. D. de R. salutem in dño sempiternam.  
Cum R. D. nuper antecessor meus videlicet  
pater P. patris D. patris mei, & predicti  
Johannis fratris mei senior, per certam suam  
feoffementi quondam dederit et concesserit p  
dicto P. filio suo unum tenementum cum p  
tinentiis suis in villa de D. pñcta vocat D  
habendum et tenendum eidem P. et heredi  
bus de corpore suo legitime procreatis, et p  
defectu huiusmodi heres de corpore suo legit  
time pro creat, predictum tenementu, cu  
suis pertinentiis, rectis heredibus predicti R. in  
tegre remaneret, qui quidem P. obiit, post cu  
suo

## Instrumentos.

sus decessum predictam tenementum, cum suis  
 pertinentiis prefato S. patri meo descen-  
 derit, et post decessum predicti S. predictum  
 tenementum cum suis pertinentiis prefato J.  
 fratri meo sentio, ut filio et heredi suo descen-  
 dit, et pro defectu heredum de corpore predicti  
 J. legitime procreant predictum tenementum  
 cum suis pertinentiis mihi prefato J. ut con-  
 sanguineo et recto heredi predicti B. descen-  
 dere deberet per formam donationis predictae.  
 Roveritis me prefatum B. remisisse, rela-  
 xasse, &c. ut supra.

### Release made by the feoffes to one of them

**O**mnibus christi fidelibus, ad quos presens  
 scriptum pervenerit R. B. et S. E.  
 salutem in dño sempiternam. Ro-  
 veritis nos prefatos R. et S. per prefatos re-  
 misisse, relaxasse, et omnino pro nobis et here-  
 dibus nostris imperpetuum quietū clamasse  
 J. S. de D. heredibus et assignatis suis totū  
 ius nostrum et claimum, que unquam habui-  
 mus, habemus, seu quovismodo in futurum  
 habere poterimus aut alter nostrum habet,  
 seu habere poterit, in oībus illis terris et tñ-  
 mentis que nup̄ habuimus simul cū predi-  
 cto J. in villa et in capis de J. in com̄ Drogh,  
 ex concessione et feoffamento dñi, J. B. capel-  
 lani, et R. D. de J. predicti in quorū quidē ter-  
 ris et tenementis idē J. S. iam exiit in ples-  
 na possessione: ita videlicet quod nec nos pre-  
 dicti R. et S. nec heredes nři nec aliquis ali-  
 us nřo seu alterius nři aliquod ius vel cla-  
 meū in predictis terris et tenementis, cū suis  
 p̄ss

## Instrumentis.

retinere, nec in aliqua inde percella erigere  
 et. sed ab omni actione. et. In cuius rei testimo-  
 nium nos R. R. et D. E. sigil. et. Anno. et.

**A** release made by hym, whiche  
 had the lande in Mortgage.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens  
 et. Rouveritis me prelatum. et. per pre-  
 sentes remisisse, relaxasse. et. R. W.  
 de W. heredibus et assignatis suis imperpet-  
 uum totum ius meum et clameum que unquam  
 habui, habeo, seu quovismodo. et. in uno te-  
 nemento in D. cum suis pertinentiis, que nup-  
 habui ex dono et feoffamento predicti R. in  
 villa de D. predicta situata in parochia sancti  
 Eddi, inter tenementum H. D. et parte aus-  
 trali, et tenementum E. A. et parte boreali, et  
 abutatur super vicum regium versus orientem  
 per modum mortgagii, pro. xx. li. ster. et quas  
 mihi iam solui et satisfecit, quod quidem te-  
 nementum cum suis pertinentiis idem R. W.  
 in sua plena possessione iam habet. Ita vides  
 licet quod nec ego, nec heredes mei et. sed ab  
 omni. et. In cuius rei. et. his testibus. et. An-  
 no regni regis Henrici. vii. et.

**A** release of a towpp made by a widowe.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens  
 scriptum pervenerit A. B. vidua vel  
 relicta R. B. de D. Salutem in dño  
 sempiternam. Rouveritis me prelatum A. in pura  
 viduitate mea et legitima potestate, remisisse  
 relaxasse. et. E. J. in sua possessione existenti heres-  
 dibus et assignatis suis totum ius meum et clameum,  
 que unquam habui habeo. et. ratione dotis mea in  
 certa parte unius tenementi cum suis pertinentiis  
 f. ii. quod



## The boke of sundry

quod idem E modo inhabitat in villa de D.  
predicta, in parochia. &c. qd quidem tenementum  
cum cum p. pertinentis prefatus E. nuper per  
quisiuit de prefato R. quondam viro meo. I  
ta videlicet, qd nec ego, nec aliquis alius no  
mine meo. &c. sed ab omni actione iuris tituli. &c.

**C** A release made to the Tes  
naut, for terme of peres.

**O** Muibus Christi fidelibus ad quos. &c. Cu  
R. W. de D. tenet de me prefato I  
vnum tenementum cu suis pertinenti  
is, quod idem R. inhabitat in parochia S.  
Michaelis archangeli ad pontem hospitalis S.  
roni, ex pte australi hospicii voca le croune  
pro termino annorum. &c. R. uocatis me pre  
fatum I. remisisse, relaxasse &c. Ita q nec ego  
nec heredes mei. &c. Sed ab omni actione iur  
is, clamei. &c. Datum. &c. Anno regni regis  
Henrici septimi. decimo quarto.

**C** A deede of a sale made by the executoys by  
vertue of the testamen of thei testatour.

**O** Muibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos hoc pre  
sens scriptum peruenierit W. et J.  
executores testamenti R. W. de ciuitate  
London eius et mercatoris, sal. in dno  
sempiternam. Cum predictus R. per testame  
tum suum lectum, et proclamatum in huius  
modi London tertiis die. &c. pro. post festum S.  
Bernardi, anno regis Henrici viii. &c. xix. de  
derit et ligauerit Johanne vrox sue teia te  
nimenta sua cum perti. que habuit in dicta  
ciuitate, vnde vnum tenementum situm est  
et facit in parochia sancte Mariae virginis in  
Fanchestre inter tenementu R. ex parte ho  
stialis,

## Instrumentes.

et alii, et tenementum J. de J. ex parte australi  
Et abutatur super vicum regium in Fanchestre  
predicti versus occidentem, et tenementum P  
L. versus orientem.

Et aliud tenementum de predictis tribus  
tenementis situm est, et iacet in parochia  
omnium sanctorum in Lumbardestre, inter  
tenementum J. B. ex parte australi, et tenes  
mentum H. R. ex parte boreali, et abutatur su  
per vicum regium de L. versus occid, et tenes  
mentum W. D. versus orientem. Et tertium  
tenementum de predictis tribus tenementis  
situm est, et iacet in parochia S. Andree  
de Elchepe inter tenementum C. A. ex parte  
australi, et tenementum J. H. ex parte boreali  
et unum caput abutatur super vicum regium de  
L. predicti versus orientem, et alterum caput  
abutatur super vancillam de podpyng lane, ver  
sus occidentem: Habens et tenens predicta tria  
tenementa cum suis pertinentibus prefat J.  
ad terminum vite sue Et post decessum pre  
dicti J. voluit et legavit antedictus testator  
quod predicta tria tenementa cum suis perti  
nentis Agnate filie et heredibus de corpore  
suo legitime procreatis integre remanerent  
et pro defectu heredis, de corpore eiusdem J.  
legitime procreati, voluit et legavit predicta  
testator, quod predicta tria tenementa cum suis  
pertinentis nobis prefato W. et J. executor  
ibus suis integre remanerent ad vendendum  
et pecuniam suam inde precipiendam in ope  
ribus charitatis disponendum prout in eodem  
testamento plenius continetur. Et quia pre  
dicta Johanna, obiit et predicta J. similiter sic  
f.iii. ne

## The booke of Sundry

ne heredibus de corpore suo legitime proce.  
deceſſet: ſclatis nos prefatus W. et J. execu-  
tores dicti teſtimēti prefati R. auctoritate dic-  
ti teſtamenti, diſmiſſiſſe, conceſſiſſe, et hoc pre-  
ſenti ſcripto meo confirmāſſe, ac pro quondā  
pecunie ſumma, inde in complementū execu-  
tionis dicti teſtamenti ꝑ manibus ſolu'a vñ  
diditſe R. D. de Londō citi et mercatori Lō-  
don, predicta tria tenementa cum ſuis ꝑceſſi-  
habenda, et tenenda eidem R. et hered. et aſſi-  
gnatis ſuis imperpetuum, de capitalibus do-  
minis feodi illius ꝑ ſcrutatio inde debito,  
de iure conſueſto. In cuius rei teſtimonium,  
huiſe preſenti ſcripto noſtro ſigilla noſtra et.  
**T**he forme of the ſame dede in Engliſhe.

**T**O al chriſten people, to whom this  
preſent wrytyng cometh. W. J.  
executors of the teſtament of R. W.  
of London citizen and Merchant, gre-  
tyng in our lord euerlaſtyng. When  
theſaid R. W. by his laſt will and teſtament  
red and proclaimed, in the hallynges of Lon-  
don, holden, the daie next after S. Farnabe  
in the. xii. yere of the reigne of our ſovera-  
gne Loide kyng Henry theight. et. gave and  
bequeſted to J. his wiſe theſe tenementes with  
ſhappartenances, whiche he had in theſaid  
ſitts. Whereof one tenement lieth in the pa-  
riſhe of our bleſſed Lady of Fanchſtre be-  
twene the tenement of R. W. on the North  
part, and the tenement of J. A. on the South  
part, and it abbutteth vpon the kynges ſtrete  
of Fanchſtre, toward the weſt and the te-  
nement of R. A. toward the eaſt. And another  
tenement



## Inkrumentes.

tenement of the said three tenementes lieth in the par. Me of Alhalowen in Lumbardstrete betwene the tenement of B. C. on the southe side, and the tenement of D. D. on the North side, and it abbutteth vpon the hynges high strete, called Lumbarde strete, toward the east, and the tenement of B. S. toward the west. And the said tenement of the foresaid. iii. tenementes is set, & lieth in the par. Me of S. Andrewes in Eschepe, betwene the tenement of E. J. on the South, and the tenement of J. B. on the part of the North. And the one end abbutteth vpon the hynges strete toward the West, and the other ende abbutteth vpon the Lane, called Budding lane, and toward the East. To haue and to hold, the foresaid three tenementes, with the appurtenances of the same, to the said J. terme of her naturall life and after her decesse, the said testatour willed and bequeithed, that the foresaid three tenementes, with their appurtenances, should remaigne wholy to J. his daughter, and to the heires of her body lawfully begotten. And for default of heires, of the body of the said J. lawfully begotten, the said Testatour willed and bequeithed, that the foresaid three tenementes, with the appurtenances, should remaigne wholy to be, the foresaid W. and J. his Executors for to sell, and the money thereof commyng to bestowe, ordeyn and dispose, in woorkes of Charite as in the same testament it appereth more at large. And forasmuche as the foresaid J. is departed out of this present life, and the foresaid Agnes

L. iii. alle

## The booke of Sundry

also is dedde without heire, of hce body law-  
fully begotten. Knowe ye, that wee W. et J.  
executors of thesaid testament, of the aboue  
named R. by authoz<sup>ty</sup> of thesame testamēt  
haue dimised, graunted, and by this our pre-  
sent wrytyng, haue confirmed and (for a cer-  
tain some of money, to the executiō of thesame  
testament, to vs aforehand deliuered by him)  
clerely bargained and sold to R. D. of Lon-  
don Citizen and Marchaunt of London, the  
foresaid thre tenementes, with their appur-  
tenances. To haue & to hold to thesaid R. &  
his heires and assignes for euer, of the hedde  
Lordes of the fee, by the seruice thereof due &  
of right accustomed. In witnesse wherof &c.

### ¶ An alienacion of a reuerſion.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens  
Scriptum peruenerit. W. B. de W.  
Salutē in dño sempiternam. Cū E.  
pater meus habeat et teneat p termino vi-  
te sue quondam tenementum cum suis perti-  
nētis in villa de W. predicta vacat. R. reuer-  
sione inde post suum decessum mihi et heredis  
meis spectante. Noueritis me predicta. W.  
dedisse, et in hoc presenti scripto meo confir-  
masse E. B. de L. reuersionē dicti tenementi  
cū suis pertinētis cum acciderit post decessum  
predicti R. patris mei. Habendū et tenendū pre-  
dictam reuersionem cum suis pertinentiis, cū  
acciderit prelat. E. B. heredibus et assignas  
suis imperpetuum de capite. dñis feodi illius  
per seruicia inde debita. &c. In cuius. &c. Dat.  
Anno regni regis Henrici. viii. &c.

### ¶ The forme of thesame in Engliſhe.

Ce

## Instrumentis.

**I**n all Christen people, to whō this  
 present writyng commeth W. B. of  
 Woz. sendeth gretyng in our lordes  
 everlastyng Where. E. B. my fa-  
 ther hath & holdeth for terme of his  
 life, a certain tenement with thappurtenan-  
 ces, in þ town of W. aforesaid called B. the  
 reuerſion thereof after his deceasse, vnto me  
 and vnto myne heires apperteynyng. Knowe  
 ye, that I thesaid W. haue geuen and graū-  
 ted, and by this my present writyng, haue cō-  
 firmed to E. B. of L. the reuerſiō of thesaid  
 tenement, with the appurtenaunces, whenſo-  
 ever it shall happen, after the deceasse of the  
 said R. my father. To haue and to hold, the  
 foresaid reuerſion, with all thappurtenan-  
 ces, whenſoever it shall happen, as is afores-  
 said, to the said E. B. his heires and assignes  
 for ever, of the chief Lordes of the fee, by the  
 service of thesame, due and of right accuſ-  
 tomed. In witnesse whercof, we thesaid par-  
 ties, enterchaungeably haue put to our se-  
 als. The daie and yere. &c.

¶ A letter of attorney vpon  
 thesame alienacion.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad eues presens  
 scriptus peruenerit E. B. de W. sal-  
 lutem in dño sempiternam. Quia ego  
 predictus E. habeam et teneam pro termino  
 vite mee, vnum tenementum cum suis perti-  
 nentis in villa de C. vocat. D. quod quidem  
 tenementum cum suis pertiſi, et reuerſiōi cō-  
 acciderit post meum decessum E. B. in plenā  
 et pacificam possessionem et ſeliā de reuerſi-  
 ois

f. v.



## The boke of landry

Signe dicti tenementi cum omnibus suis pertinentiis per solutionem unius denarii argenti. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**T**he forme of the same in Englishe.

**A**ll Chyren people, to whos this present writing cometh. **E. D.** of Mobschoke sendeth gretyng in our lordes everlastyng. Whereas **I** the said **E.** have and hold, for terme of my naturall life, one tenement, with the appurtenaunces, in the toun of Cropdon called Dounes, whiche said tenement, with the appurtenaunces, and reversion of the same, when it happeneth after my decease. **E. B.** hath acquyred and gotten of **M. W.** my naturall sonne and heire. Knowe ye, that **I** the said **E. D.** have put to the said **E. B.** in full and peaceable possessiō, state and seison of the reversion of the said tenement, with al and singuler the appurtenaunces by payment of one peny of silver. In witness whereof. &c.

**A**n alienacion of free rent, with the homage and services.

**S**cient presentes et futuri quod ego **I. H. de d.** concessi, et hac presentē charta mea confirmavi **R. B.** totum redditum meū de **x. s.** homagium et liberū servit. excentia de uno tenemento et quatuor virgatis terre. **I. S.** in dale cum omnibus pertinentiis. quod quis dem tenementū et quatuor virgatis terre quōdam fuerunt **E. S.** habend. et percipiend. **p. dict. r. d. sum. x. s.** homagium, liberum servitium cum suis pertinentiis excentibus, de **p. d. d.** tenemento, et quatuor virgatis terre

## Instrumentes.

et prefat. R. W. heredibus et assignatis suis  
imperpetuum. Volens faciens et reddens.  
eisdem, modo et forma sicut predictus J. S.  
et eius antecessores michi et antecessoribus meis,  
facere, solvere, et reddere consueverunt. Et si  
contingat pro reddit. xxx. s. a retro esse non  
solut. in parte vel in toto, ad aliquod festum  
quo solui debeat, et tunc bene liceat prefato R.  
W. heredibus et assignatis suis in predict. te-  
nemento, et. iiii. virgatis terre, cum pertinentiis  
intrare et distringere, et destructiones ibidem  
invenias capere, abducere, effugare asportare  
et penes se retinere quousque de toto predicto,  
reddens cum omnibus inde argeragiis, si que  
fuerint sibi plenarie fuerit satisfactum et pro  
solutum In cuius rei testimonium etc. Dat. etc.  
Anno regni regis etc.

**T**he tenour of the same in Englishe.

**I**t is knownen to all that be present  
and to come, that J. W. have  
given and graunted, and by this my  
present dede, have confirmed to R.  
W. al mo rent of. xxx. s. homage, and  
free service due out of one tenement, and iiii.  
roddees of grounde of J. S. in Dale, with al  
the appurtenaunces, whiche Tenement and  
four roddees of ground, sometyme were C.  
S. To have, holde, and enjoye the foresaied  
percy rent of. xxx. s. homage, free service and  
appurtenaunces, due out of thesaied tenement  
and four roddees of ground, to thesaied R. W.  
his heires et assignes forever to be paid, made  
and yelded, vnto the, in maner and forme, as  
the aforesaid J. S. and his auncestors, were  
wont

## The booke of sundry

wont to paie, make, and yelde, to me and to myne aſſelloꝝ in tyme paſſed. And if it hap- pen theſaid rent of .xxx. s. to be behind hand and not paid, in parte oꝝ in whole, at any of the vſual termes, at whiche it ought to be pa- yed, that then it ſhalbe lawfull to theſaid R. M. his heires and aſſignes, into theſaid te- nement, and ſoure roddeſ of grounde, with the appurtenaunces, to entere and diſtrein, and the diſtreſſes ſo there take, to cary, lead, chace drive, and beare awaie, and in his cuſtody to retain, till ſuche tyme as all the ſoꝛelaid rent with the arerages, if any there be, vnto the ſame R. his heires & aſſignes be fully contes- ſed, ſatiſfied and paid. In wiſnes where. &c.

**A** graunt of an annuittie oꝝ pcerely rent.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens scriptum peruenierit J. D. armiger, salutem in dño sempiternam. Noueritis me prefatum J. dedisse, concessisse, & hoc presenti scripto meo confirmasse R. C. de B. unum annualem redditum, siue annuitatem xl. s. de quodā tenemento, siue hospicio in pa- rochia omnium sanctorum de B. cricte. Ha- bendum, tenendū, et percipiendū, predictum an- nualem redditum siue annuitatem. xl. s. de p- dicto tenemento, siue hospicio, cum suis per- tinentiis, prefato R. heredibus & assignatis suis imperpetuum, ad festum annunciationis beate marie virginis, et. S. Michaelis An- geli, per equales portiones soluendū. Et si contingat predictum annualem redditum, siue annuitatem. xl. s. ad aliquod festū solu- torum, quo solui debeat in parte vel in toto  
arctro



## Instrumentes.

actes esse non solum, quod extunc bene liceat predicto R. heredibus et assignatis suis in dictum tenementum siue hospitium intrare, et distringere, et districtiones ibidem inuentas, seu captas: asportare, abducere fugare, & penes se retinere, quousque de predicto annuall redditu, siue annuitate, vna cum omnibus inde arreagiis, si que fuerint, sibi sit plenarie satisfactum. De quo quidem annuali redditu siue annuitate, ipsi predicti R. in plenam possessionem et seisinam, per solutionem. videlicet scilicet. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**I**n forme of the same in Englyshe.

**A**ll christen people, to whom this present writing cometh J. S. I quier sendeth greeting in our Lord euerlastyng. Knowe ye, that I the foresaid J. haue geuen and graunted, and in this my present writing, haue confirmed to R. C. of D. one percelly rent or annuitie of. xl. s. vpon a certain tenement or Inn of myne, in the Parische of Alhalowen in D. due to be paid. To haue, hold and perceiue, the foresaid percelly rent, or annuitie of. xl. s. of the said tenement or Inn, with thappuretenaunces, to the aforesaid R. his heires and assignes for euer, at the feast of the Annunciacion of our blessed lady the virgin, and at the feast of saint Michell the Archangell, by euery porcions. And if it happen the foresaid percelly rent or annuitie of. xl. s. at any of the feastes aboue named, at which it ought to be paid, to be behynde vnpaid, that then it shalbe lawfull for the said R. his heires & assignes,  
into

## The booke of Sundry

into the said tenement of June, immediately to enter, and distrain, and the distress so there found, to take, carry, disse, and bring away, and in his or their custody to retain till such time, as all the said yearly rent or annuities, and all and singular arrears, of the same be fully contented, satisfied, and paid. Of which yearly rent or annuities, I have putte the said R. in full and peaceable possession, state and seison, by paying of. vi. s. the year. In witness whereof. &c.

## A Surrender.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens scriptum pervenerit, E. de Barton salutem. Cum J. R. pater meus per chartam suam feoffamenti, dederit et concesserit mihi prefato E. unum messuagium cum suis pertinentiis in villa de Barton predicta et situm inter tenementum R. W. et parte Australi, et stradam regiam versus Bozam, habend. et tenend. mihi pro termino vite mee. Ita quod post decessum meum, predictum messuagium cum suis pertinentiis H. R. fratri meo heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum remaneat. Roveritis me predictum E. concessisse, et sursum reddidisse prefato H. fratri meo totum ius meum et statum que habeo, pro termino vite mee in predictum messuagium cum suis pertinentiis. Habend. tenend. eidem H. heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum. De capitalibus dominis feodi illius per servit. &c.

The forme of the same  
in English.

## The boke of Sundry

**A**ll christen prop's, to whom this  
present writyng commeth, **T. R.** of  
Barto, sendeth greetng. Whers as  
**J. R.** my father, by his dede of fei  
offement, gaue and graunted vnto  
th: said **T.** one m: suage with thappurtenañs  
tes, in the Towne of Barton, lyng betwene  
the tenement of **R. W.** on the South parte,  
and the strete toward the North. To haue  
to holde, to me, for the terme of my naturall  
life. So that after my decesse, the foresaid me  
suage, with the appurtenaunces, should re  
main wholly to **H. R.** my brother, his heires  
and assignes for ever. Knowe ye, that **I** the  
said **T.** have geuen and surrendered, to the  
foresaid **H.** my right title and state, that **I**  
have for terme of my life, in the said mesuage  
with thappurtenaunces of the same. To haue  
and to hold, to the said **H.** his heires and as  
signes for ever, of the chief lordes of the fee,  
payng for the service thereof accustomed.  
In witness whereof. &c.

### A partition of inheritaunces betwene Sisters.

**O** Multis Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens  
scriptum induratum pervenerit. **J.**  
**M.** et **M. M.** filie et heredes **R. M.**  
nuper de Ropston defuncti, salutem. Cum p  
dictus **R.** pater noster nuper obierit scilicet  
in dñi suo, de de feod de duobus tenementis  
et xvi Acres terre, cum pertinentiis in Rop  
ston predicta iacentibus que nobis prefatis.  
**J.** et **M.** decenderunt iure hereditario post  
mortem predicti **R.** patris nostri. Auctoritas  
nos

This Deed  
must be inde  
red, accor  
dyng to the  
nōber of the  
sisters.



## The boke of Sundry

nos unanimi assensu et consensu nostro pre-  
visum proborum et legalium hominum de vi-  
cinitate nostro divisionem dictarum terrarum  
et tunc fecisse sub forma que sequitur videlicet  
et quod ego predicta J. senior filia dicti R. ha-  
beam illud tenementum situatum in London-  
grene, inter .xc. cum octo acris terre arabilis  
eidem tenemento annexo.

Every sister  
portion must  
be set in ac-  
cordingly.

Et quod ego predicta M. junior filia predicta  
R. habeam .xc. Habendum et tenendum nobis  
hered et assignatis nostris imperpetuum de  
capitalibus dnis scob. illorum per servicia  
de debet et de iure consuetudina, quam quidem par-  
ticionem sive divisionem ratificamus et con-  
firmamus pro nobis et heredibus nostris im-  
perpetuum. In cuius rei testimo. utriusque par-  
ti huius scripti nostri indentati sigilla nostra alter-  
natim apposuimus. His testibus R. M. R.  
D. P. Q. Dat. .xc.

The tenour of the same par-  
ticion in Englishe.

**A**l christen people, to whom this  
present wrytynge indented cometh  
J. M. and .M. M. daughters and  
heires of R. M. late of Ropston de-  
cessed, sendeth greetynge. Where the  
foresaid R. M. our father late died, sealed  
in his demeanne as of fee, of two tenementes  
and .vi. acres of land, with thappurtenance  
es, lying in Ropston aforesaid, whiche, af-  
ter the death of our said father, descended vnto  
vs, by waie of enheritaunce, accordynge to  
the lawe: Knowe ye, that we with one assent  
and cōsent betwene vs, by thadvise of good  
and

## Instruments.

and lawful men of our neighbors, have made  
 deussion and particio, of thesaid landes and  
 tenementes, betwene vs, in maner and forme  
 folowynge, that is to saie: that J the foresaid  
 B. the elder daughter of thesaid R. shall have  
 the tenement lying in London geene, betwene  
 the lande. &c. and eight acres of arable ground  
 to thesaid tenement annexed, for the due and  
 whole portion of myne inheritance of the  
 premises. And that J thesaid M. younger  
 daughter of the foresaid R. shall have the te-  
 nement called Wykes, for the full and whole  
 portion, of myne inheritance aforesaid. To  
 have and to holde, to vs, our heires and assig-  
 nes, for ever, of the chief Lordes of the fee,  
 accordyng to the service and customs, there-  
 upon due, and apperteynyng. Whiche fores-  
 aid partyng and deussion, we thesaid J. and  
 M. ratifie, allowe, and establishe, for vs and  
 our heires, for ever. In witness therof, to eis  
 the part of these wittynnes indented, we have  
 interchaungeably set our seales, these beeyng  
 witness R. D. B. Datum vicesimo die  
 mensis Augusti. Anno regni regis. &c.

### Assignment of dowry at the Church door.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens  
 scriptum pervenerit. E. W. de Wal-  
 ton salutem. Rouveritis me predictum  
 E. dedisse, concessisse, et hoc presenti scripto  
 meo assignasse B. uxori mee in tempore spūs  
 saliorum in ista ecclesia parochialis de Wal-  
 predicta. celebrando nuptiarum tenementum, cum vs  
 eis crofto eidem annexo, vocat. L. Hatend, et  
 tenend.

## Instrumentes.

tenend. sibi & assignatis suis ad totam vitam suam, pro rata portione totius totis sue, que post mortem meam sibi contingerit. Dat. 16. In culus rei testimonium &c.

**T**he dedde aforesaid in Englishe.

**I** O al christen people, to whom this present cometh. **W**ar. of W. scdeth greetng. Be it knowen, that I the foresaid **T.** have given and graunted, and in this my ppsene wyteing have assigned, to **D.** my wife, in the tyme of our espouselles, in the Church dore of **W.** aforesaid, to be celebrate, one tenement with a croft to the same annexed callid **E.** To have and to hold, to her and her assignes all the terme of her life, for the iust and whole portyon of all her dowry, wh che should hapen to her, after the death of the said **T.** her husbände. In witness whereof. 16. Dat. 16.

**H**ow the copie should be made of landes, holden by the par. de.

**A** D hanc curiam dominus concessit extra manus suas, per **Johannem** fester capitalem senescallum suum, **T.** **David** et **A.** brot eius, unum mesuagium et. vi. acres terre, cum omnibus pertinentiis, iacent apud **B.** quibus dominus per senescallum concessit seisinam, habendum sibi et heredibus suis de domino per virgam ad voluntatem domini secundum consuetudinem manerii. Et dant domino de feod. p ingressum inde habendum. put patet in capite, & fecit domino fidelitatem, et admissus est, idcirco tenens. &c.

**A**nother forme for certain rent for all maner of service.



## Instrumentes.

**A**D hanc curiam dominus concessit per I.  
 T. senescallum suum T. B. et W. de  
 rosi sue unum messagium cum. vi.  
 acris terre. et acris holses cum pertinens. prefas  
 tis T. B. hered. et assignis. Cuius ad voluntate  
 dñi secundū consuetudinem maneris reddendū  
 inde annuatim dñō et heredibus (vel success  
 soribus suis, if the lord be a bishop or such  
 other) vi. s. viii. d. pro oibus et singulis sero  
 uitiis ad duos annos terminos, videlicet ad tes  
 tum. S. Michaelis Archangeli, et annuatim  
 tionis beate Marie virginis, equis portio  
 nibus, et dant domino de fine. et. et fecerunt  
 fidelitatem, et admissi sunt. et.

It is also requisite, to put in certentle in  
 their copies, all the customes, rentes and sero  
 uices, and that is in auncient Domesne, and in  
 all places, where the tenants haue their la  
 des, by copie, to them and their heires, after  
 the custome of the manour, for ther they haue  
 or ought to haue, a customarie roll, wherein  
 is euery mannes lande contained, and what  
 rent, customes and seruices, euery man ought  
 to paie and doo: and in many places, their la  
 wes and their customes, be put into writyng  
 and remain in their owne custodie, to put the  
 in remembraunce, when nede shall require.

But in case there should be made any new  
 inchoyementes, or inachies, inclosed or take  
 in, out of the commons, or any mine new found  
 as lead. or tinne, Cole, Iron, stone, or other  
 such, if a copie shalbe made therof, it is neces  
 sary and exp. dient, to put the rent thereof, in  
 the tenants copie, for it is a new thyng that

g. ii.

hath

## The boke of Sundry

hath not gone by custome, and it would be put in the customarie rolle, for this newe appoyment, maie fortune either to increase or diminish in the rent, and therefore muste the rentes be continually expessed.

Also where a man hath a lordshipp, where in be many tenants, that holde their lande of the lord, by copie of Court roll, for terme of life, and haue no state of inheritance in the same. In all suche causes must the rentes be declared in the copies.

¶ Recognition of a tenant, what he holdeth of the Lord.

**A** D hanc curiam uenit A. B. coram T. P. seneschallo huius maneris, et cognouit se tenere de dno unum messuag. decem acras terre, tres acras prati cum pertinentiis in L. hoc. L. libere per cartam in socagio pro redd. xii. d. vel unam libram piperis, et sect cur. his per annum. Et etiam dictus A. B. cognouit se tenere de dno, aliud messuag. cum crofto adiacente, et sex acras terre arabilis, et duas acras prati cum pertinentiis, ad voluntatem dñi secundum consuet. maneris, et per reddit. iii. s. et fecit fidelitatem, et admissus est ibi tenens. et

¶ The forme of a copie in auncient demeanes, where thre Proclamations should be had.

**A** D hanc curiam venit abidem, tali die et tali anno) J. C. filius et heres J. C. venit et sursum reddidit in manus dñi, unum messuag. et acras terre, tres acras prati, cum uno crofto in D. infra iurisdictionem huius curie, ad opus C. P. heres, et assigni suorum imperpetuum,

## Instrumentos.

imperpetuū, virtute bargainie sine partitionis  
inter eos facte. Et super hoc publica procla-  
matio in ead. cur. facta fuit qd si quis aliquod  
ius, seu titulum ad eand. messuag. terras, pra-  
ta, et crofta, vel in aliqua eorum percella, pre-  
tendere voluit vel haberet, veniret et audiret  
tur et nullus venit ad hanc curiam, per qd se-  
cundum consuetudinem manerii predicti mess-  
suag. terre, prati, et crofti, remanerent in ma-  
nus dñi, vsq; ad tertiam proclamationem, sus-  
per eisdem factam, et super hoc dies data est  
partibus predictis effendi ad proximam curi-  
am manerii predicti ad audiendum inde iudi-  
cium suum super premissis.

Et ad hanc curiam venit. ibidem (tali die et  
anno) tam predictus B. B. quam predicti C.  
D. venerunt, et super hoc secunda proclama-  
tio facta fuit super premissis, qd si aliquis al-  
iquid ius vel titulum ad predictum messua-  
gium, terras, prata. &c. haberet aut pretenderet  
veniret et audiretur. Et nullus venit et super  
hoc dies data est partibus predictis effendi ad  
proximam curiam manerii predicti, ad audien-  
dum inde iudicium suum.

Et ad hanc curiam venit. ibidem (tali die  
et tali anno) tam predicti B. C. quā predictus.  
E. D. venerunt, et super hoc tertia proclama-  
tio facta fuit super premissis, quod si aliquis  
aliquid ius vel titulum ad predictum messua-  
gium terras, prata, et crofta, vel in aliqua eor-  
um percella haberet vel pretenderet, veniret  
et audiretur, et nullus ad huc venit.

Et super hoc dñs, per W. D. seneschallū  
suum, concessit seisinam, de predict. messuag.  
g. iii. rrr.



## The boke of sundry

cert. p. et crosto cum eorum pertinent. p. res  
fato **C. B.** tenend. sibi, heredibus, et assigna-  
tis suis, secundum consuetudinem maneris  
predicti, et dat dñs de fine, p. ingressu. et ad  
missus est inde tenens, et fecit fidelitatem. et.

**The forme of a copie in auncient des  
measne, wher the wife shalbe examined.**

**D** *Al. Ad cer. tene. ibidem, tali aie et tali.*  
et.) **C. B.** de **A.** et **C.** vxor eius hic in  
p. plena cur. sola examinata et confessa  
sursum reddiderunt in manibus dñi vnum mes-  
suagium, et diuinitatam bouatam terre, et v-  
nam quattronam terre cum suis pert. nentis  
in Dale predict. vocat. **B.** ad opus **M. L.** de  
**D.** vnde accidit dñs vnus equus de heriotto  
et super hoc venit dictus **M. L.** et cepit de  
dñs dictum messuagium. et cum pertinentiis  
habendum et tenendum sibi, et **B.** vxori sue,  
heredibus, et assignatis ipsius. **M.** imperpes-  
tuum, secundum consuetudinem maneris p-  
redditum, consuetudinem, et seruitiū inde p-  
us debitum, et consuetum, et dant dñs de fine  
p. ingressu, habendum in dictis messuagiis,  
et ceteris p. missis. et. et data est eis seisinā.  
et. fecerunt fidelitatem et.

**Another forme for terme of life.**

**A** *D hanc curiam. et. venit I. D. et I. vxor*  
eius ipsa sola examinata eorum sine  
scallo et sursum reddiderunt in man-  
ibus dñi vnum tenementum cū pertinentiis in **B.**  
sacens inter tenementum **J. L.** ex parte orien-  
tali, et tenens **L. D.** ex parte occidentali, et as-  
buitat super altam viam ex parte australi, et  
super gardinū **C. F.** ex parte boreali, ad opus  
et

## Instrumentes.

et vltim G. H. et vrozis sue ad terminum vis  
te eorum et alterius eorum diuisus viuensis  
secundum consuetudinem maneris, et dant do  
mino de sin. &c. et fecerunt fidelitatem.

¶ Another forme vpon condicion.

**A**D hanc curiam. &c. venit I. C. et sursum  
reddidit in manus dñi vnum cotas  
gium iacens. &c. ad opus et vltim J.  
D. tenend. sibi, et heredibus suis de dñio ad vo  
luntatem dñi secundum consuetudinem ma  
neris sub condicionibus sequentibus videlicet  
ecce si pñdiquis J. D. soluat, aut solui faciat  
pñfatio J. L. xl. B. ad festa s. Johannis bap  
tiste, et c. in sancto; pñe. futur. post datum  
huius cur. equis portionibus, q. tunc pñsens  
sursum reddidit sit in suo roboze et effectui, et  
si ipse defecerit in solutione solutionum pñs  
dictar. in parte vel in toto, quod et tunc bene  
licebit pñfatio J. L. et assignatis suis reins  
terare, et rechabere, pñdictum cotagiū ista sur  
sum redditione non obstante in aliquo, et dat  
dñio de sin. et fecit fidelitatem. &c. et admissus. &c.

¶ Another maner of surrender, whiche is  
made vnto the baill out of the court.

**A**D hanc curiam. &c. compertum est quod  
E. L. et tra curiam sursum r. ddidit  
in manus J. D. Balliui in presentia  
D. R. et aliorum tenentium dñi huius maneris  
pñ ho. testant. in vnam acram terre in B.  
quondam E. R. ad opus M. J. et dominus  
inde concessit seisinam tenend. sibi, et heredibus  
suis &c. deferre. &c. et dat. &c.

¶ Another forme where the lord graunt  
ed a copie of his speciall graunte.

The boke of Landry

**A** De curiam apud D. A. rem ibidem, tali die  
 et. )preceptum fuit Balliuo seiscire in  
 manns dñi vnum tenementum sine  
 messuagium, cum pertinentiis, nuper in tenu-  
 ra J. B. vocat. B. eo quod ipse alienauerit et  
 vendidit dictum tenementum cuidam C. U.  
 sine licentia dñi, et. et inde respondebit dñs,  
 de exitu quousq. et. Et q̄ i ista eadem curia  
 dñs ex sua gracia speciali concessit dictu; te-  
 nementum cum pertinentiis prefato J. B.  
 cui dñs inde concessit seisinam habend. sibi  
 et heredibus et. de domino ad voluntatem se-  
 cundum. et. Et dat. et. Et facit. et.

**C** Another maner for terme of yes-  
 res, where the Lord shall  
 hepe reparation.

**A** De curiam dominus per. I. F. senescallum  
 suum concessit G. R. vnum messua-  
 gium cum domibus super altantibus  
 et diuersas terras, prata, pascuas et paruras  
 cum sepibus fossatis et omnibus aliis suis  
 pertinentiis vocat. J. Habend et tenend. sibi  
 et assignatis suis a festo sancti Michaelis An-  
 changeli proximo futuro post dat. huius fu-  
 rie usque ad finem et terminum quadraginta  
 annorum, et tunc proximo sequentium plenas  
 et complendorum reddend inde annuatim.  
 xx. s. ad duos anni terminos, videlicet. et. per  
 equales portiones. Proviso sc̄per q̄ durante  
 termino predicto predictus dominus inueniet  
 mercedem materiam, et ligna totiens quoti-  
 ens necessarium fuerit dicto tenemento ad es-  
 mendandum reparandum et custinendum et  
 dat. dñs de fine. et. Et facit fidelitatem et.

**C** Another



## Instrumento.

**C** Another manner, where a man pretendeth  
a title, and after releaseeth in the Court.

**A** D hanc curiam ten. &c. Combertum est,  
q̄ dñs per E. P. Senescallum suum  
ad curiam ten. apud L. tali die et ano  
no concessit ex manus suas W. P. et heredis  
bus suis, unam partem terre continentem circa  
ea tres acras terre siue plus siue minus has  
beatur, quondam E. L. in B. iacentem inter  
terram B. B. ex parte australi, et terram W.  
D. ex parte boreali. Habend. et tenend. &c. ad  
voluntatem dñi secundū consuetudinem manerij,  
et postea venit quidam B. W. corā p̄s  
fato E. P. Senescallo dñi, et pretendit habere  
titulum in predicta parte terre, et hic p̄sens  
in curia remisit, relaxavit et imperpetuū qui  
etum clamavit p̄fato W. P. et heredibus  
suis per licentiam dñi totum suum et clas  
meum, que habet vel habuit, vel in futurum  
habere poterit in predicta parte terre, et si quas  
libet inde percipit. Ita videlicet q̄ nec ipsa B.  
nec heredes sui, nec aliquis alius nomine eo  
rum aliquid ius vel clameum in predicta pa  
te de cetero exigere vel vindicare poterit, sed  
ab omni actione iuris vel clamei sint exclusi per  
p̄fatos &c. Dat. dñi. &c. Et fecit f. delatorem. &c.

**C** A forme of a copie, where the heire is  
admitted to his landes, after the  
death, of his father.

**A** D hanc curiam ten. combertum est quod  
J. B. obiit seilicet post ultimam curiam  
quam qui de dñi tenet sibi et heredis  
bus suis unum tenementum vocat E. a obiit  
inde seilicet. Et dixit q̄ R. B. filius eius est  
g. b. pro. iuris

## The boke of sundry

proximus heres, & plene etatis (vel infra etas-  
tem videlicet duodecim annorum, et in curia  
dia C. N.) (vel R. S. frater eius, vel consan-  
guineus eius est proximus heres eiusdem et  
plene etatis) et presens hic in curia petit ad-  
mitti, et admissus est inde tenens tenend. sibi  
et heredibus suis de domino, ad voluntatem  
domini secundum consuetudinem, &c. Dat. &c.  
et fecit fidelitatem. &c.

**A**nother forme of a copie, where the  
landes are made intailed, with  
a remainder ouer.

**A**d hanc curiam compertum est quod R. F.  
de A. ad curiam fecit apud C. (tali die  
et anno &c.) iuravit dicens in manus  
domini unum tenementum & tres acras terre vo-  
cat L. ad opus B. C. filii eiusdem R. et A. vo-  
luntatis sue quibus dominus concessit seisinam tes-  
tand. sibi et heredibus de corporibus eorum  
legitime procreatis. Et si predictus R. et A.  
viri eius sine heredibus de corporibus eorum  
legitime procreatis obierint quod tunc predicta  
terra et tenementum cum suis pertinentiis res-  
maneant rectis heredibus ipsius R. B. Et  
modo curia ista informatur per totum homa-  
gium quod predictus R. et A. obierunt sine heredi-  
bus in eis cohereditat et predictus R. B. similiter  
et super hoc iuravit J. B. et heres predicti R.  
B. et petit admitti et admissus est tenens. &c.  
Et per licentiam domini prelati J. B. concessit pre-  
dictum tenentem et terras que ei remanserunt post  
mortem predictorum R. B. et R. C. et A. viri sui  
remaneant de N. C. et heredibus suis cum domino hoc  
concessit seisinam tenend. ad voluntatem domini secundum  
cons

## Instrumentis.

consuetudinē. &c. Et dat. &c. et fecit libellū. &c.

**C** Another manner of copie, for terme of life, with diuerse remainders over.

**A** D hanc curiam uenit A. T. et sursum reddidit in manus dñi vnus messuasgius et octo acres terre customatē bos sat. J. de dñs faciet inde voluntatem suā et dñs inde habeat scissinā. Et ex gñā sua specis alii reconcessit predictū messua. et terras prefato J. T. et R. uxoris eius durante vita eorum ita q̄ post eorum decessū dictū tenementū et terre remaneant R. uxori **M** durante vita sua, et post decessū ipsius R. predictā terrā et tenementū remaneant rectis heredibus ipsius J. T. imppetuū teneb. eisdē J. T. et J. et uxori eius durāte tota vita eorum p̄ virgā aduoluntatem dñi secundū. &c. in forma predicta saluo iure cuiuslibet. &c. Et predict. J. T. et R. dant dñs de fin. &c. fecerunt fidelitatem. &c.

**C** Surrender out of the court, and a remainder with a condition.

**A** D hanc curiam conuersum est q̄ R. F. languens in extremis sursum reddidit in manus B. R. extra curiam per manus J. H. in presentia. J. C. B. D. tenentis huius manerii hoc testantium vnum messuasgiū pertinentē sibi. &c. ad opus J. uxoris predictē R. F. tenendū sibi pro seruicio inde debet. secundū consuetudinē manerii, p̄ termino vite sue. Ita q̄ post mortē d. dñe J. predictē messuasgiū remaneat. J. filio predictē R. et J. et heredibus de corpore suo legitime peritiis. Et si cōtingat dictū J. obire sine heredibus de corpore suo legitime peritis. q̄ tunc predictus messuasgius remaneat



## The booke of Sundry

remaneat R. filio predicti R. et J. et heredibus de corpore suo legitime procreatis. Et si contingat dictum R. obire sine heredibus de corpore suo legitime procreatis q̄ tunc predicti m̄suagium per executores veriusq̄ eorum diutius viuent, vendatur et denarii inde recepti et provenientes in pauperes et alias elemosinas eragentur, disponantur et distribuantur, prout eis melius videbitur expedire quibus dñs inde concessit scissinam tenend. in forma predicta ad voluntatem domini, secundum consuetudinem manerii et dant domino de fin. &c. et fecit fidelitatem.

And note, that if any of them dye, and the heire be within age, the fidelitie must be deferred till he cometh to lawfull yeres. &c.

**C** Supplication to be exempt from  
all maner enquestes and iuries  
within the Lordshippe.

**A**D hanc curiam venit R. C. instanter supplicand. prout ipse per transacta plurima tempora supplicauit, et proferre dñs sine annualet nomine exemptionis, ut ipse ex sua gratia speciali et fauore ob causas senectutis infirmitatis et debilitatis sue, posset exonerari de cetero ab omnibus et singulis inquisitionibus, iuramentis, et offic. quocumque, tam in hac villa quam alibi infra dom. nū dñi sibi obiciend. et assignand. Qua propter aspecta vera senectute una cum infirmitate et debilitate sua, sub sine annuali nomine exemptionis inde prolata ac suggestioe eius per tenentes & viros veraciter et congrue verificata in premissis, mō dñs concessit i ista curia

## Instrumentes.

curia per J. B. Senescallum suum prefat R.  
 L. huiusmodi licentiam, fauorem, et exempti-  
 onem, ad terminum vite sue duratur. Et po-  
 dict R. L. dat dñio de annuali reddit, persols  
 quend. annuatim liti. d. ad decemmos vltuales.

**I** shall vnderstande, that there is no  
 manner of estates made of free lande,  
 by polle, deede, or deede indented, but  
 there maie be made thesame, of copie  
 landes, by copie, if thei be well made,  
 and entered in the courte rolles. And the Ste-  
 ward is bound by lawe and conscience, to be  
 a Judge indifferent, betwene the tenauntes  
 and the loyde, and to entre their copies truly,  
 in the courte rolles of the loyde, for that shal  
 be a greate commodite to the loyde, to knowe  
 his president, customes and seruices, and also  
 a greate assurance to the Tenauntes, for  
 if their copies should be lost, thei maie vouch  
 and resoꝛte to the courte rolles, and the Ste-  
 ward maie make the newe copies, accoꝛdyng  
 to thold president, in the loydes recoꝛdes, euē  
 as it is of free lande, or of any other matter  
 at the common lawe, when it is enrolied ac-  
 coꝛdyng to the Statute, whiche shall euē testifi-  
 fie the truth, what chaunce soeuer happeneth  
 to the parties, as ye maie read in the boke of  
 Curteisynge, wherein be many good examples  
 of inrollyng and makynge of recoꝛdes.

**I**n indenture of Sale with a repurchase.

**T**his Indenture made the. xviij. date of  
 August, in the. xxxij. yere of our soue-  
 reigne loyde kyng Henry the eight, by  
 the grace of God, kyng of Englande, Fraunce  
 and

## The booke of Sundry

and Irelande, defendoꝝ of the faith, and the  
yearly supreme hedde, of the church of En-  
glande and Irelande, betwene **A. B.** of **L.** in  
the Countie of **R.** roman, on the one partie,  
and **R. D.** of **D.** of the said countie gentles-  
man, on the other partie, witnesseth, that the  
said **A. B.** the daie of the making hereof, for  
the some of .xl. Markes sterlyng, to hym by  
the said **R.** well and truly contented and pay-  
ed, in hande, at the inchealynge of this Inden-  
ture, whereof, and wherewith the said **A. B.**  
knowlegeth hymself, well and truly conten-  
ted and paid, and thereof, and every parcell  
thereof, both clearly acquite and discharge,  
the foresaid **R.** his heires and executoꝝ, by  
these presentes. Hath bargained and sold, and  
by this Indenture bargayneth and selleth,  
clearly unto the said **R.** his heires and assig-  
nes, to their owne vse for ever, all those his  
messuages, landes, Tenementes, Meadows,  
Reasues, pastures, and appurtenaunces, set-  
tyng, and buyng, in the Towne, parische, and  
feldes, of **Isfourth**, in the countie of **Leices-  
ter**, which sometyme belonged to **T. J.** late  
of **Isfourth** aforesaid roman deceased. And  
in likewise the said **A.** for the some aforesaid  
hath bargained and sold, by this Indenture  
unto the said **R.** all Deedes, Charters, Eui-  
dences, Escripces, Scrowes, writynges, and  
Minimientes, concernynge the premises, and  
any part or parcell thereof, and the same de-  
des, Charters, Evidences, Escripces, Scro-  
wes, writynges, and minimientes, the said **B.**  
jouernaunteth by this Indenture, to deliver,  
oꝝ



## The booke of Sundry

of cause to be deliuered, to the said R. his heires or assignes, before the feast of the nativite of S. Iohn the Baptist nexte coming, after the date hereof, to have and to holde, all the said messuages, landes, tenementes, meadowes, leasues, pastures, and all other the premises, with their appurtenances, to the said R. his heires & assignes, to their owne vse for ever.

And the said J. B. covenanteth & graunteth, A clause of estate, by these presentes, that he or his heires, shal for ever before the feast of S. Michaell the archangel raunce of the which shalbe in the peece of our Lorde God, bargain.

S. D. shal make; or cause to be made, to the said R. and his heires, and to such or other persons, as he or they shal name or assigne to the vse of the same R. his heires and assignes for ever, a good, sufficient and lawful estate, in the lawe in fee simple, of, and in the said messuages, landes, and tenementes, and other the premises, with the appurtenances, by deed, fine, recovery, recovery, Release, with warrantie, surrendre or otherwise, at the costes and charges in the lawe of the said R. or his heires, as by the learned counsell of the said R. or his heires, shalbe testified and required. The same messuage, landes, tenementes, and all other premises to be then clerely discharged, of all former bargaynes, former sales, titles of either estate, copyholdes, mortgages, statutes of marchant statutes of staple of Westminster intencions, forfeitures, leases, jugementes, condemnacions, excursions, arreages of rates, and of

## The booke of Landre

of al other maner of charges, & encombrances, whatsoeuer they be. The rentes and seruices from thencefurthe, due to the chief lordes of the same fees, onely outtaken and excepted. And the said A. B. covenanteeth and graunteeth by this Indenture, that all suche persones as now stand, and be infeoffed and seised, of, and in the said messuages, landes, tenementes, & other the premisses, with thap-  
purtenaunces, or of, or in any part or parcel of the same, shall at all tymes, fro the date of the date of this indenture forwarde, stand, remain and be infeoffed and seised, of, and in the same, to the vse of the same B. his heires and assignes for ever. And also the said A. B. covenanteeth and graunteeth, by these presentes, that he and his heires, and al other persones haupng, claimng, or pretending, to have any estate, right, title, vse or interest, of, or in the said messuages, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses, with there appurtenances, or of, or in any part or parcel of the same at all tymes, fro the date of the date of these presentes, furthward shall do, cause and suffre to be doen, all and euery thyng and thynges, which, by the learned counsaill of the said B. or his heires shalbe deuised, for the further assuraunce, of all and singular the premisses, to the foresaid B. to his heires and assignes, to there awne vse for ever. And in like wise the said A. B. covenanteeth and graunteeth by this indenture, that he the same A. B. the date and making herof, is very true owmer and possessor, in his awne right, of al the  
foresaid

## Instrumentes.

foresaid messuage, landes, tenementes, and other the premises with thappurtenaunces, and that he hath ful power, strength, and authoritie in his owne right, to bargain and sell thesame to thesaid R. and to his heires, in maner and forme aforesaid.

And furthermoze it is couenaunted, cons- descended and agreed, betwene thesaid parties, and thesaid R. for his part couenaunteth and graunteth, by this indenture, that if thesaid J. his heires or assignes, pay or cause to be paid to thesaid R. his heires or assignes. xl. markes of good & lawfull money of Englande (together with all suche costes and expenses, as thesame R. his heires & assignes shalbe at, as well in the making sure of thesame messuages, landes, tenementes. &c. as also in reparyng, making, and amending of thesame) at any tyme within the terme of.iiii. yeres, next after the date of this Indenture. That then thesaid R. his heires or assignes shal make to thesame J. & his heires in good, sure, sufficient, lawfull and indefensible estate, to their awne vse, and their heires for ever, of, and in thesame messuages, landes tenementes, and other the premises, with the appurtenaunces, and every part and parcell of them. Thesame to be then clerely discharged of all former bargaines, formes, & alce. ioyntees, powers, statutes of the Staple of Westminster, statutes marchaunt, and of al other charges and encombraunces, whatsoeuer thei bee, by thesaid R. his heires or assignes, at any tyme commenced, made or don.

A clause of repurchase.

b. l.

And



## Instrumentes.

And at the said assurance of the same, to the said A. in forme aforesaid to be made, the said R. couenaunteth and graunteth, by these presentes, to deliuer, or cause to bee deliuered to the said A. his heires or assignes, all such evidences, deedes and writings, as he the same R. his heires or assignes, shal then haue continuing the same messuages, landes, tenements, and other the premises, with thap- purtenances, vnder like maner and forme as the said R. receiued them, withouth fraude or further delaie. In witness whereof.

This Decree is commonly vsed, when a man laieth his lande to mortgage to another, and couenaunteth, to paie hym by a certain date, vnder pain of forfeiture. And so in case the date bee broken, the landes are as sure to the lender of the money, as if it were a plain tergain or a sale. It is also very good in Wales, wher thei vse to pledge lāx called trepyed

### ¶ In Indenture of sale of wodde.

**T**his indenture made, betwene. A. B. of E. in the Countie of D. gentleman, one the one partie, and E. F. of S. in the same countie poman, of the other partie, witnesseth that the said A. B. the date of making hereof. hath bargained and sold, and by this present Indentures, doth clerely bargain and sell, vnto the said E. all those his woddes and underwoddes, now stādpyng and growyng, in, and vpon his groues and hedge groues, called M. in the parische of S. in the countie of E. And the said E. dooth couenaunt and graunt, by this

## Instrumentes.

This indenture, that he, his executors or assignes, shall leave standyng, in, and vpon the foresaid landes, called **M.** compitit and sufficient stathelles and stokers, accordyng to the custome of thesame countrey, hertofore vsed. And also thesaid **M.** with couenaunt & graunte by this indēture, that he, his executors or assignes, at their awne costes and charges, all hedges and defences, belonging to thesaid groues and hedge groues, well and sufficiently shall amēde, rellowe and repaire, when, and as often, as neede shall require, from the daie of the sellyng, of thesaid woddēs, to thēde and terme of foure yeres, then next ensuyng, for the sauegarde of the sprynges, growyng vpon thesame. And thesaid **E.** doth further couenaunt and graunt, by these presentes, that he, his executors or assignes, shall not sell any of thesame Woddēs, or underwoddēs, but in due and seasonable tymes of sellyng, that is to saye, yerly betwene the feastes of **S.** Michael the Archangell, and the Annunciation of our blessed Lady the Virgin, from the feast of Saint Michael the Archangell next comyng, after the date hereof to thēde: and terme of thre yeres, fro thence next ensuyng, fully to be compleate and ended. And the foresaid **A. B.** for his part doth couenaunt and graunt, by this Indenture, that thesaid **E.** his executors and assignes, shall haue free ingresse and regresse, to, and from thesaid Woddēs and underwoddēs, with horse, Cart and cariage, at all tymes, accordyng to his pleasure, for the sellyng, heuyng,  
by.ii. cutting,

## The booke of sundry

cuttyng doune, and carryng awaie the foresaied vnder woddes, in maner & forme afore declared, durynge all the foresaied terme, without let or interruption of any persone or persons. For the sale and bargain, of all whiche the woddes and vnderwoddes thesaied C. doth couenaunt and graunt, by these presentes, to paie or cause to be paid, to thesaied J. his Executors or assignes. xx. li. of good and lawfull money of Englande, in maner and forme folowynge. That is to saye, in hande at the sealynge of these Indentures x. li. of whiche the x. li. thesaied J. B. knowelaget hysself well and truly satisfied and paid, and thereof, & of every parcell of thesame, clerly doth acquite and discharge, thesaied J. his heires and executors, by these presentes, and at the feast of the nativite of our Lorde God next comynge, after the date here of. x. li. in full payment of thesaied. xx. li. in witness whereof. &c.

**I**n indenture of bargain of wheate.

**T**his Indenture made, betwene J. B. of W. in the Countie of K. porman, on the one part, and C. D. of L. in the countie of S. gentleman, on the other part, witnesseth that thesaied J. B. the daie of makynge hereof, hath bargained and solde, and by these presentes, bargained and selleth, unto thesaied C. D. xx. quarters of Wheate, and. xx. quarters of Rye, good Wheate and Rye, cleane, and merchantable, with the best, accompyng. viii. bushels, with the heape, to every quarter. All whiche. xx. quarters wheat. and. xx. quarters



## Instrumentes.

etc, the said J. B. doth couenaunt and graunte  
 by this Indenture, that he, his executors or  
 assignes, at his or their awne cost and charge  
 shall deliuer, or cause to bee deliuered, to the  
 said L. D. to his Executours or assignes,  
 franke and free, at the dwellyng house of the  
 said L. D. of L. aforesaid, before the feast of  
 the natiuitie of our lord God, next cōpyng,  
 after the date hercof, without any further de-  
 laye, fraude, or contradiccion. And the said L.  
 D. couenaunteh and graunteth, by this in-  
 denture, that he, his executors or assignes, shal  
 be redy, and receiue all the same. xx. quarters  
 wheate, and xx. quarters Rye, at all tyme and  
 tymes, whēsoeuer the aforesaid. J. B. or his  
 executors or assignes, shall bryng the same to  
 be deliuered, in maner and forme, as is afore  
 declared. For the bargain & sale, of al whiche  
 xx. quarters wheate, and xx. quarters rie, and  
 for the deliuey thereof, in maner and forme  
 aforesaid, the said L. D. couenaunteh and  
 graunteth, by these presētes, to paie, or cause  
 to be paid, to the said J. B. his executors or  
 assignes, for euery quarter of the said wheate  
 viii. s. sterlyng. and for euery quarter of the  
 said rie. vi. s. sterlyng, in maner and forme  
 folowpng, that is to saie. &c.

To all and synguler couenauntes, graū-  
 tes, paymentes, articles, & agrementes afore  
 recited, on either parte of the said parties,  
 well and truly to be obserued and kept, either  
 of the same parties, bindeth themselves to other  
 in the some of xx. l. sterlyng, well & truly to be  
 paid, by this indenture. In witness wher. &c.

4. 111.

C In

A clause ob-  
 ligatory to the  
 Indenture.

## The booke of sundry

**I**n indenture of lettynge ouer of a lease.

**T**his indenture made, betwene J. B. citizen and Mercer of London, on the one partie, and L. D. Waterdamer of London, on that other partie, witnesseth, that where as E. F. citizen & Mercer of London, by this indenture of a lease, bearing date. &c. Graunted, and to terme did let, vnto thesaid J. B. all that his tenement and house, with shopes, cellers, collers, warehouses, and appurtenaunces, sit, lying, and being in the parische of S. Mar. &c. whiche is now in the tenour and occupacō of thesaid J. B. To haue and to hold thesaid tenement, shopes, cellers, collers, warehouses and appurtenaunces, to thesaid J. B. to his executors and assignes, from the feast of S. Michael tharchdysell last past, before the date of thesaid indenture, vnto thence and terme of xxx. yeres, from thence next ensuyng, and fully, to bee complete and ended, yeldyng and payng therfore yerely, duryng thesaid terme to thesaid E. F. his heires or assignes, iii. l. of good and lawfull moncy of Englande. At foure termes of the yere, in the cite of L. vsuall by euen porcions, with diuerse other cōuenaunces, grauntis and articles, specified and compyled, in thesaid indenture, as by thesame indentures therof made, more plainly doth appere. Whereupon now thesame J. B. for the some of. x. l. to hym in his handes by thesaid L. D. the date of makynge hereof well and truly content and paid, wherof the said J. knowlegeith. &c. Hath bargained, sold

## Inſtrumentes.

and ſet ouer, and by this indenture doth bare  
gain, and clerly ſet vnto theſaid E. D. al his  
eſtate, right, title, uſe, intereſt, and terme of  
peres, whiche he hath yet to come in the preſ-  
ent ſiſſes, by the vertue of the indenture, & leaſe  
afoze mencioned. To haue and to holde, theſe  
ſaid tenement with ſhoppes, ſollers, cellers,  
warchouſes, and appurtenances to theſaid  
E. D. his executors and aſſignes, from the  
fealt of S. Michall tharchangell neſte com-  
ing, after the date hereof, vnto thende and  
terme of all the peres yet to come, ſpecified &  
comprised in the former indenture of a leaſe.  
The ſame E. D. his executors or aſſignes,  
p. l. d. y. n. g. p. a. y. n. g. d. o. y. n. g. and p. e. r. f. o. r. m. y. n. g. all,  
and eueri thing and thynges, which theſaid  
A. by vertue of the ſomer indenture, is bound  
or ſtanderth charged for to do, and therof cler-  
ely to acquite and diſcharge, theſaid A. B.  
and his executors by theſe preſentes. And the  
ſaid A. B. couenaunteth and graunteth, by  
theſe preſentes, that he, at no tyme before the  
date hereof hath dooen, nor at any tyme here-  
after ſhall do, cauſe or ſuffre to be dooen, any  
act or thyng, whiche ſhould or maie be, p. r. e. i. u. s.  
d. i. c. t. a. l. l. or hurtfull, vnto theſaid E. D. his  
executors and aſſignes, in hauyng and enioy-  
yng, all theſaid tenement. &c. or any parte or  
parcell of theſame, in maner and forme, as is  
before reheſed. In witneſſe whereof.

**A**n indenture for the ſale of a reuerſion.  
This Indenture made the firſt date of  
October, in the xx. ii. yere of þ. raigne  
of our ſoueraigne Lozde kynge Henry  
h. vii. the



The booke of sundry

theight. & betwene B. M. of W. in the countie of Yorke, of the one parte, and R. F. citizen and Surgeon of London, on that other parte: witnesseth that thesaid R. the date of making herof, hath bargained and sold, and by these presentes doth bargain and sell, vnto thesaid B. and to his heires for euer, all the reuerſion, when it shall happen to come and fall, incontinently, by, and after the death of J. G. graundmother to thesaid R. of, and in all those Landes, tenementes, Redowes, Leases, woddes, pastures, rentes, reuerſions, seruices, with all and singular the commodities, and appurtenaunces belonging to the same, leit, lying, and being in the toun and fieldes of J. in the countie aforesaid (now in the holdyng of T. F.) & all his right, claime, title, vse, possession, and interest, of, and in the same. And also thesaid R. by this Indenture bargaineth, and selleth vnto thesaid B. his heires and assignes for euer, all and singular deedes, charters, euidences, scriptes, serowes, minimentes, and writynges, concernyng the foresaid landes, tenementes, and other the premises with the appurtenaunces, or any part thereof, and the same, and every one of them, thesaid R. couenaunteth and graunteth to deliuer, or cause to be deliuered, to thesaid B. his heires or assignes, at all tymes hereafter, as he may them get, or lawfully come by. To haue and to holde, thesaid landes, tenementes, and other the premises, with the appurtenaunces, and the right, title, vse, and reuerſion of the same, to thesaid B. his heires and assignes

## Instrumentes.

assignes, to their awne vse for euer, incontin-  
ent, after the decease of the said J. G. And  
the said B. couenaunteth and graunteth, by  
this Indenture that he or his heires, within  
a moneth, next after the decease of the forsaide  
J. shall make, or cause to be made, to the said  
B. and his heires, and to such other persons  
as he or they shall name and assigne, to  
the vse of the said B. his heires and assignes  
for euer, a good, sure, sufficient and lawfull  
estate in the law in fee simple, and in the said  
landes, tenementes, and all other the premis-  
ses, with the appurtenaunces, be it by decede,  
fine, feoffment, recouery, release, with war-  
rantie or other wise, as by the learned coun-  
saill of the said B. or his heires shalbe adu-  
ised. The same to be then clerely discharged, of  
al former bargaynes, former sales, titles, copy-  
ters, towries, statutes marchaunt, statute of  
the staple of Westminster, intrusions, fines  
forfeitures, vses, willes, iudgements, exco-  
municacion, condemnation, and al other maner of  
charges and encombraunces, whatsoeuer they  
be. The reues and services, from thencefurth  
due, to the chief lordes of the fees of the same  
and the right and title of the said J. during  
her naturall life, and of, and in the premises  
alonely except and reserved. And further, the  
said B. couenaunteth and graunteth by this  
indenture, that he and his heires, and all other  
persones, haupng or pretending, to haue any  
estate, right, title, vse, claime, or interest, of, or  
in the forsaide landes, tenementes, and other  
the premises, with the appurtenaunces, or of,

## The booke of sundry

or in any part or parcell of the same, at all tymes, from the decease of the foresaid J. furthward shall do, cause and suffice to be doen, al and every thynge and thynge, whiche by the learned counsaill of the said B. or his heires shalbe advised, for the further assurence and sure making, of all the foresaid landes, tenementes, and other the promyses, with the appertynances to the said B. his heires and assignes, to their awne vse for ever. For the sale and bargain of all whiche. &c. (Settyng in the payment, as in other examples here afoze)

Another sale of reversion, in the  
maner of a beede in latine.

**O**mnibus Christianis, ad quos presen-  
tes littere pervenerint. J. B. senior de  
L. in Comitatu Middlesex- roman,  
salutem in dño sempiternam. Cum L. B. vis  
duo que fuit & cor J. B. & W. in comitatu J.  
husbandmen, iuxta voluntate eiusdem J. B.  
habet et teneat ad terminum vite eiusdem L.  
et dimissione, traditione et charte Indentate  
confirmatione mei dicti J. B. et J. B. nuper  
de B. predicti iam defuncti omnia illa terras,  
tenementa, redditus et servitium pratis pas-  
cuis, pascuis, vineis, seminis, sepibus, collatis  
boscis, subboscis, et omnibus suis pertinentiis que  
eodictis J. B. et predicti J. B. quondam con-  
iunctim habuimus nobis heredibus et assigna-  
tis nostris imperpetuum ex dono et feof-  
famento dicti J. B. in villa et campis de L. i  
sola predicta. reversione omnium predictarum  
terrarum, tenementorum reddituum, servitiorum pratis, pas-  
cuis, vineis, seminis, sepibus, collatis, boscis,  
subboscis,



## Instrumentes.

subboleis, et omnibus suis pertinentiis post mortem dicti C. mihi prefato J. heredibus et assignatis meis de iuris spectante. Roversius me prefatum J. H. dimisisse, tradisse, liberaliter, et hoc presenti scripto meo confirmasse R. S. de L. predicti dictam reversionem omnium predicti, terrarum, tenementorum, reddituum, et servitium cum pratis, pascuis, pasturis, vis, seminis, sepiibus, fossatis, boleis, subboleis, et omnibus suis pertinentiis statim cum acciderit post mortem dicti C. Ita quod omnia predicta, terre, tenementa, redditus, servitium cum pratis et omnibus suis pertinentiis que post mortem dicti C. mihi prefato J. H. heredi et assignatis meis revertere, remanere, et descendere deberent, statim et immediate post mortem dicti C. integre remanerant prefato R. S. habendo et tenendo dictam reversionem cum omnibus et singulis promissis, cum pertinentiis post mortem dicti C. heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum de capitalibus dominis feodi illius per servitium inde debite, et de iure consuevit presentibus. In cuius rei testimonium &c.

¶ An Indenture between of a  
former sale of landes.

**I**n this indenture made &c. between Sir  
H. B. of A. in the Countie of S.  
knight on the one partie, and R. B.  
Citizen and Mercer of London on  
the other partie: Witnesseth, that  
where the said Sir H. by this Indenture, bearing date the xx. day of June, the xxii. yere of the reign of our soueraigne lord King Henry the eighth, &c. made between the said Sir H. on the one partie, and the said R. B. on the other  
partie,

## The booke of sundry

partie, for the some of l. x. sterlyng, to the same  
Sir H. contented and paid, bargained & sold  
or the said R. all the two messuages, with the  
shoppes, cellers, cellers, wharf, and all other  
these appurtenances, let, and l. yng in Lon-  
don bridge fote, in the parische of S. Wagn.  
of London, in one of the whiche two messua-  
ges W. D. Grocer now dwelleth, and the o-  
ther of them R. S. now inhabiteth, and al o-  
ther landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes  
with the appurtenances, whiche the said Sir  
H. or any to his vse, then had within the same  
parische. And also all the Deedes, evidences,  
witnesses, and minismentes, concernyng the  
same messuages, landes, tenementes, and all  
other the premises, and every parcell of the  
same, with diverse other clauses, covenantes  
and grautes, in the same indentures specified  
and contained, as by the tenor thereof, more  
plausly doth appere. Nevertheless the said R.  
for him, his heires and assignes, willeth and  
grauteh by these presentes, to the said Sir H.  
and his executors, that if the said Sir H. his  
heires or executors at any tyme, within the  
space of thre yeres, next ensuyng the date  
hereof, well & truly content and paie, or cause  
to be contented and paid to the said R. l. x.  
sterlyng, that then, and from thencefurth, af-  
ter such payment made, the said R. and his  
heires, and all and synguler other persones,  
now beeyng sealed, or that hereafter shal bee  
sealed, of the premises, or of any parcell the-  
of, to the vse of the said R. & his heires, shall  
stand, and be thereof sealed, to the only vse  
of

## Instrumentes.

Of the said Sir H. and of his heires And also  
the said R. couenaunteh and graunteh by  
these presentes, that he and his heires, and al  
other persones, sealed to their vse, of, and in  
the pmisses, within the space of viii. monethes,  
next after suche painet made, shal make  
o; cause to be made, vnto the foresaid Sir H.  
and his heires o; other, at his o; their deno-  
minaciō, and their heires, a good, sure, suf-  
ficient and lawfull estate, of, and in the said  
messuages, landes, tenementes, and other the  
pmisses, with the appurtenaunces, by deed  
fine, feoffment, release, confirmation, o; o-  
therwise, as by the counsaill learned, of the  
said Sir H. shalbe advised at the onely costes,  
and charges of the said Sir H. in the lawe; dis-  
charged of all former bargaynes and sales,  
statutes of the Staple, statutes marchaunt, re-  
cognisances, ioynters, dowers, and of all o-  
ther charges and encombrances, whatsoeuer  
thei be, made, knowleged o; graunted, by the  
said R. his heires, o; the said other persones.  
And the said R. couenaunteh and graunteh  
by these presentes, that he, within the space of  
one yere nexte after, that the said estate bee  
made, shal deliuer, o; cause to be deliuered, to  
the said Sir H. o; his heires, all suche endē-  
ces, charters, writynges, & minimses, which  
he, o; any other to his vse, to his knowlege,  
hath then, o; afterward shal haue, concerning  
the pmisses, and euery parcell of the same.  
In witnesse whereof. &c.

**I**n Indenture of sale, of  
copie hold landes.

**Thi**



The booke of sundry

**I**n his indenture made &c. betwene **M.**  
**R.** widowe, late the wife of **T. R.**  
while he liued, citize and Tauerneer  
of London, and **T. R.** soonne and  
heire apparant, of thesaid **T.** on the  
one part, and **R. B.** Sergeant at the lawe,  
on the other part: witnesseth that thesaid **M.**  
and **T.** the soonne hath bargained and sold,  
and by these presentes, clerely bargained and  
sellen, to thesaid **R. B.** all that messuage, cel-  
lers, collers, houses, edifices, gardens, orches  
yarde and landes in **P.** in the Countie of **S.**  
in the whiche thesaid **T.** the father dwelled  
and occupied together, with all easementes,  
comodities and appurtenaunces, to thesame  
belongyng and appertaynyng, whether that be  
free hold or copie hold, or whatsoever tenure  
that be of. And thesaid **M.** and **T.** the sonne  
couenaunten and graunted, for them and their  
heires, to, and with thesaid **R.** and his heires  
that they shall make thesaid **R.** and his heires  
or hym, and other person. s. and their heires  
res, at the nomination of thesaid **R.** or his  
heires, sure of thesaid messuage, garden, yarde  
or cheyard, landes, tenementes, and other the  
premisses, before the feast of **S. Andrew** next  
commynge, by surrender thereof into the lordes  
handes, to the vse of thesaid **R.** and his heires  
res, or to the vse of hym and other person. s.  
by hym to be named, and to their heires or  
ther wise, at the expenses, costes and charges  
in the lawe, of thesaid **M.** and **T.** the sonne  
or of one of them, their executors or assignes.  
And also at their like expenses, aswell for the  
lo;des

## The booke of sundry

lordes line, as for al other thynges, whercause  
 the lord of the manour, for the tyme being,  
 of whom the said mesuage, and other all the  
 premysse be holden, to make a sure graunte,  
 season possession and deliury, of, and in all  
 and synghuler the same, to the said R. and his  
 heires, or to hym and other persones, at his  
 nomination, and to their heires, accordyng to  
 the laudable vse and custome of the same man-  
 ner, hertofore vled. And furthermores, the said  
 W. couenaunteth and graunteth, that if the  
 said R. or suche persones at his nominacion,  
 whiche shall haue the said mesuage, landes,  
 tenementes, and other the premysse, without  
 conyn or collusion, lawfully conuicted, dis-  
 possessed or discaised out of the said mesuage,  
 landes and tenementes, or in any part therof,  
 by reason of any former right or title, that an-  
 ny person hath to the same, tere then the said  
 W. or T. the sonne, or if the said R. be not  
 made sure of the premysse, before the feast of  
 Easter next comyng. That then the said R.  
 and his heires, shall immediately, within the  
 space of thre monethes, next after suche euic-  
 tion, dispossession or discaise, haue as much  
 landes and tenementes, of the foresaid W.  
 and T. whiche thei or either of them, haue or  
 had in their possession, reuerfion or vse, at the  
 election and pleasure of the said R. as shall  
 amounte and bee of the clere percelly vaue of  
 the said mesuage, &c. or of as much the parte  
 thereof, as the foresaid R. shall lawfully  
 euicted and discaised of, or that shall not  
 bee assured to the said R. before the feast of  
 Easter

A clause in  
 case the buide  
 should be dis-  
 possessed by a  
 former title  
 then to haue  
 recovery of y  
 seller, in as  
 much other  
 landes at his  
 pleasure.

## The booke of sundry

Caster aboute reherſed, to haue and to holde,  
all and ſynguler ſuche landes, and tenemen-  
tes, and appurtenaunces, whiche the foresaid  
R. ſhall in caſe aforeſaid, lawfully require  
and choſe, to hym & to his heires, or to ſuche  
other perſons, as he ſhall appoynte, in ma-  
ner, effect and forme, & in as good aſſurance  
as he ſhould haue had, by vertue of this In-  
denture, in the foresaid meſuage. &c. and eue-  
ry part and parcell of theſame. And alſo the  
ſaid M. bargaineth and ſelleth, to theſaid  
R. all maner of ſtuffe, goodes, huiſtilmentes,  
and implementes, to theſame and either of the  
perteynyng and belongyng, byng in theſame  
meſuage, garde, houſe. &c. at the date of ſea-  
lyng of theſe preſentes. And theſaid M. and  
C. the ſonne do graunte, that thei ſhall diſ-  
charge, theſaid landes and tenementes, of  
all arrerages of rentes, and of all rentes, ex-  
cept the perely rent of. xii. s. And that theſaid  
R. ſhall take the profites, from the feaſt of S.  
Michael laſt paſt, forward. For whiche ſale  
and bargain, of all and ſynguler the permiſſes  
on the part of theſaid M. and C. the ſonne  
to be obſerued, performed and doen, theſaid  
R. hath contented and paid, to theſaid M.  
and C. xl. l. of lawfull money of Englande;  
whercof thei holde them fully content and  
pleaſed, and therof acquiten and diſchargen  
theſaid R. by theſe preſentes. And ouer this  
theſaid R. couenaunteth and graunteth, and  
hym and his executors, by theſe preſentes bin-  
deth, to theſaid M. and C. the ſonne that he  
ſhall content and paye, or cauſe to be conten-  
ted,



## Instrumentes.

ted and paid, to the said M. and T. or their assigns. lxxx. l. of good and lawfull English money, at such tyme, and when the said R. or other persones, at his nominacion, shalbe made sure of the said mesuage, and other the premises, in forme as is aforesaid, on this side the feast of Easter nexte commynge. And the said R. couenaunteth and graunteth, that if the said M. and T. cause the said estate to be made, to the said R. and his heires, or to hym and other persones at his nominacion, in maner aforesayd, on this side the feast of Easter aboue mentioned, that then an obligation, of the date herof, wherein the said M. and T. the sonne stande bounden, to the said R. in. x. l. Aclyng, be voyde and of none effecte. And then the said R. shall deliver the foresaid obligation, to the aboue named M. and T. to be cancelled. In witnesse of all whiche the couenauntes, grauntes & agreements, &c.

### ¶ In Indenture for the Fermynge of a Personage.

**T**his indenture made, betwene Sir H. Clerk, Person of the Parische Church of S. in the countie of E. on the one partte, and J. H. of D. in the same countie clerke, on the other partte: witnesseth that the said Sir H. the daye of making herof, hath graunted, dimissed, betaken and letten to ferme, and by this indenture doth dimisse, graunt, betake, and to ferme let, vnto the said J. al that his church and personage of S. aforesaid, with the mansion place, belonggng to the same, and also al  
i. l. gleb

## Instrumentes.

glebelandes, tithes, feuiges, profits, oblacons, obuencions, commodities, emolumentes, aduantages and appurtenaunces, to the said church and personage belongyng, or in any wise apperteynyng (except and alwaies reserved, to the said persone and his assignes, onesly the tithes kydres, of all the said parische.) To haue and to hold, all the foresaid church, personage and mansion, with all and singular glebelandes, edifices, tithes, feuiges, profits, oblacons, obuencions, commodities, emolumentes, aduantages, and appurtenaunces to the said church, personage and mansion place in anywise pertynyng and belongyng (except before excepted) to the said J. to his executors and assignes, from the feast of S. John the Baptist next comyng, after the date hereof vnto thende and terme of thre yeres, fro thence next insuyng, fully to be complete and ended paydyng and payng therfore yerely, during the said terme, to the said persone, or his assignes. viii. l. of good and lawfull mony of Englande at two tymes of the yere, that is to saye: at the feestes of channuntacion of our Lady, and S. Michael the archangell, by equal portions. And if it shall happen, the said yerely rent of viii. l. to be behind vnpaid, in part or in all, ouer, or after any terme of payment thereof aforesaid, in whiche it ought to be paid, by the space of eight weekes, and lawfully asked, and no sufficient distresse then can be found there. That then at all tymes aforesaid, it shalbe lawful to the said persone and his assignes, into the said church and personage

A clause of  
excepty, if there  
be no distresse  
founde.

## Instrumentes.

sonage, and all other the premises, with the appurtenances wholy to Recente, and the same to haue again, retain a repossed, as in his former estate, and the said J. his Executors and assignes, thereof vnto to expell, put out and amoue. This Indenture of any thyng therein cōteined notwithstanding. And the said H. couenaunteth and graunteth, by this Indenture, that he, his executors or assignes, the foresaid personage, mansiō places and houses before letten, well and sufficient-ly shall repare, sustein and maintein, against wynde and rain, shall make defencible, when and as oftē as nede shall require, during the said terme. And the said Sir J. doth couenaunt and graunt by these presentes, that he or his sufficient deputie, shall well and duly serue, the cure of the foresaid church and shall minister all Sacramentes and sacramentales, to the parishners of the same at all tymes, when and as oftē as nede shall require, during the foresaid terme. And also the foresaid Sir J. at his awne cost and expēces, shall beare and paie, all maner of ordinary charges and paymentes, due and goyng out of the said Personage, and all other the premises, with the appurtenances at all tymes, during the foresaid Terme. And the said H. couenaunteth and graunteth by these presentes, to beare and paie, all maner of extraordinarie charges and paymentes, whiche shalbe due, and goyng out of the said Personage, by all the foresaid Terme of three yeres. And the said James and his assignes, shall mainteine

A clause of  
reparation.



## The booke of sundry

and Supporte, all maner Tithes, Offeryn-  
ges, Rightes and Customes, apperteynyng  
and belongyng to thesaid Personage. And  
thesaid D. B. couenaunteth and graunteth  
by these prelates, that he at no tyme, during  
thesaid terme, shall not resigne, permute, nor  
by any other wayes, discharge or dismis-  
se hymself of thesaid benefice, & appurtenan-  
ces, nor of any part or parcel of thesame, nei-  
ther shall procure, cause or suffer to be doen,  
any act or other thyng whiche maye or might  
in any wise be hurtfull, or prejudiciall to the-  
said J. his executors or assignes, in haupyng  
and entoyng, of the foresaid personage, and  
other the premises, with the appurtenances  
till the foresaid terme of yeres, be utterly en-  
ded and expired. In witness. &c.

An indenture betwene partners.

**T**his Indenture made the. v. date of  
Marche, in the. xxxvii. yere of the  
reigne of kyng Henry the eight, be-  
twene J. C. and E. M. citizens and  
haberdashers of London, on the  
one partie. And J. B. and R. J. of thesame  
cittie Grocers, on the other partie: witnesseth  
that where as, at the date of makynge hereof,  
it is accorded, couenaunted, concluded and a-  
greed, betwene thesaid parties, and either of  
thesame parties, by hymself, and for his own  
parte, couenaunteth and graunteth, and byn-  
deth hymself to the other, that they and either  
of the, shall jointly as partners, occupie to-  
gether, aswell in buyng & sellynge, of all ma-  
ner goodes, wares and merchaundises, as by  
factorying

## Instrumentes.

Franchise, alienacion, exchaunge, and other  
wise, as well beyonde the sea, as on this side:  
that is to saie, from the daie of the makynge  
hereof, vnto the ende and terme of five yeres,  
then next folowynge, and fully to be complete  
and ended. Durynge whiche tyme and terme,  
either of thesaid parties shalbe iust, faithfull  
and true to the other, in buyynge and sellynge,  
and otherwise, as is aforesaid. And al suche  
lucre, profite, and increase, gain, aduantage  
and winnyng, as shall come & growe, in buy-  
ynge and sellynge, any goodes, wares, or mar-  
chaundises, and otherwise, durynge thesaid  
terme, shalbe equally parted and diuided, be-  
twene thesaid parties, that is to saie, either  
of them to haue, his iust and true porcion, or  
part of the gaires aforesaid. And at al tymes  
within thesaid terme, when it shal please ei-  
ther of thesaid parties, to geue admonition  
or warnynge to other, then either of them to  
make the other, a iust and true rekenynge and  
account, of the buyynge and sellynge, of al ma-  
ner of wares, goodes, marchaundises, and o-  
therwise as is aforesaid, and of the increase  
and aduantage, that shall come and growe  
of thesame.

And also, it is touchanted and agreed,  
betwene thesaid parties, that if either of the  
said parties, at any tyme within thesaid  
terme, happen to lose by debtors, casualtie or  
otherwise, any partie or parcell of the occupi-  
ynge, in buyynge & sellynge of any goodes, wa-  
res and marchandises, and otherwise, in ma-  
ner and forme as is aforesaid: So that it be

## The boke of Sundry

not by negligence, colour, or faigned pretence, and that immediately pꝛoued: That the same losse be boꝛne equally, betwene either of the said parties. And also it is couenauntes, concluded and agreed, betwene the said parties, & either of the, by themselves, and for his awne part promitteth, couenauntes & graunteth to the other, that if any of them, within the said terme whiche at this present tyme, are not espoused, happen hereafter to espouse and marry a wife, that then furthwith, it shalbe at the will and pleasure of the other, whether the partie so espoused or Married, shall any longer continue as partener, accordyng to the tenour and forme aboue rehearsed.

And also it is agreed, that if either of the parties happen (as God defende) at any tyme within the said terme to dye, then the executors or administrators, of the goodes & catall, of the partie so deceased, shal truly without any couin or gyle, make a iust and true account, and ready payment, and deliuerance of all suche increases & gaires, as then shalbe remainyng, to the other liuyng. And moreover, it is couenauntes and agreed, betwene the said parties, that if either of the be found vntrue, in his receiuyng and accompte, contrary to the true meanyng of this present indenture, to the value of. xx. s. Acordyng, then the same partie so found defectiue, to forsaite and paye to the other an. l. s. Acordyng, without any delate, accordyng to the tenoure and true meanyng, of this present indenture. And to all and synghuler couenauntes, promises, conditions,



## Instrumentes.

condicions, and paymentes aforesaid, on eis  
thee partie to bee truly, without couyn or  
fraude, obserued, fulfilled and kept, in maner  
and forme as is aforesaid, either partie for  
hym and his executors, bindeth himself to the  
other, in the some of. **LXX. s.** sterling, well  
and truly to be paid, by these presentes. In  
witness whereof, the parties aforesaid, to  
these indentures interchaungeably haue set to  
their seals. Given the day & yere abovesaid.

¶ In Indenture for a pzentise.

**H** *Ec Indentura testatur qd G. H. filius W*  
H. de coth D. husbandman, posuit se  
ipsum apprenticeū **E. W.** cui et **H. s.**  
verdaſter London, ad artem suam qua vitue  
erebiend, et securi moze apprenticei sui com  
mozatur, et deseruitur. a festo oim **S**anctorū  
anno regni Regis Henrici octavi. **sc. v. s.** ad  
finem et terminum octo annorum, et tūc pro  
ximo sequentē et plene cōplend. Durant quo  
termino predictus **G.** pzetat. **et.** tanquam ma  
gistro suo bene et fideliter deseruet, secreta  
sua celabit, pcepta sua licita et honesta libe  
ter ubiqz faciet, damnum eidem magistro suo  
non faciet, nec ab aliis fieri sciet ad valorem  
duodecim denariorum per annum vel amplius  
us, quin illud pro pisse suo impediet, aut sta  
tim dictum magistrum suum inde premuniet.  
Bona dicti mag. sui non denastabit, nec ea as  
l'cut illicite accommodabit, fornicationem in  
domibus dicti magistri sui, nec extra non cō  
mitteret, matrimonium non contrahet, ad talos  
seu aliqua alia loca illicite nō ludet. Taber  
nas nō frequentabit cū bonis suis propriis

i. iii.

aut

## The booke of Sundry

aut alienis, durante dicto termino sine licen-  
tia dei mag. sui, non merchandizabit. Et serui-  
cio suo predicto, non excedet nec se elongabit  
sed in omnibus tanquam bonus et fidelis ap-  
prenticius benigne se geret, et habebit per dic-  
tum terminum. Et predictus E. prefat. G. ap-  
prent. suum cum in arte sua qua vestitur melius  
ori modo, quo sciuerit, aut poterit, docebit,  
tractabit, et informabit, vel faciet informari  
debito modo corrigand. Inueniend, anima sibi  
necessaria, ut dictum, vestitum, lineum laneu  
cale et legum suffic per totum dictum terminu  
num. Et ad istas conuentiones omnes et singu-  
las ex parte dicti apprent. bene et fideliter  
tenend, et perimplend, forma ut supra, idem  
apprent. firmiter se obligat per presentes. In  
cuius rei testimonium, partes predicti hinc in-  
dentu. Sigilla sua alternatim apposuerunt W.  
D. tunc Mayor civitatis London R. D. D.  
S. tunc vic. eiusdem civitatis. Datum Lon-  
din in festo et anno supradictus.

¶ An Indenture for a prenti-  
tise in English.

**T**his Indenture witnesseth that E.  
W. the sonne of J. W. of newe S.  
in the countie of W. merchant hath  
put hymself apprentise with W. R.  
of newe S. aforesaid, in the coun-  
tie of W. Tailor, after the maner of appren-  
tise, with him to dwell, fro the feast of Christ-  
mas next commynge, after the date hereof, un-  
to the ende and tyme of. vii. yeres, then nexte  
ensuyng, & fully to be complete. By al whiche  
saied terms, thesaid E. apprentise to the said

W

## Instrumentes.

W<sup>as</sup> his Ma<sup>ster</sup>, well and faithfully shall  
serue, his secretes shall kepe, his commaunde-  
mentes lesull and honest, euery wh<sup>ere</sup> shal do  
no fornicaciō in the house of his said master  
nor without he shall commit, hurte vnto his  
said master he shall not do, nor consent to be  
doon, to the value of .xiii. d. by the yere, or as  
houe, but he to his power shall lette or anone  
his master warne. Cauerne of customes he  
shall not haunt, but it be aboute his masters  
businesse, there to be doon. At the Dice, Car-  
des, or any other vnlawfull games he shall  
not play. The goodes of his said master, in-  
ordinatly he shall not wast, nor thein to any  
man lende, without his masters licence. Ma-  
trimony with any woman, within the said  
terme, he shall not contracte nor espouse, nor  
from his seruice, neither by day nor by night  
shall absent or prolong himself, but as a true  
and faithfull seruant, ought to behaue him  
self, as well in woordes as in dede. And the  
said W. vnto the said T. in the crafte the  
whiche he vseth, after the best maner that he  
can or maye, shall teach and enforme, or cause  
to be taught and enformed, as muche as the  
said craft belongeth, or in any wise apper-  
teineth, and in due maner to chastice him, find-  
yng vnto his said seruant, meate, linnen,  
lunen, wollen, hose, shoes, and al other thinges  
to hym necessary, or belonging to apper-  
tise of suche craft, to be founde after the ma-  
ner and custome, of the Citie of London. In  
witness wherof, s parties aforesaid, to these  
Indentures, sonderly haue set to their scales,

I. D.

Eius



## The booke of sundry

Given the .xxiij. day of September, in the .xxxiij.  
yere of the reigne of King Henry the eight. &c.

### An Indenture of Mariage.

**I**n indenture made, betwixt dame  
A. of W. M. A and R. M. &c. of the  
one partie, and E. F. Esquire, on  
thoother partie: witnesseth that it is  
couenaunted, graunted condescens-  
ded and agreed, betwene thesaid parties, in  
manner and forme following, that is to say:  
thesaid E. F. couenaunteth and graunteth,  
that he, by the sufferance of God, shall marry  
and take to wife E. C. widowe, daughter of  
thesaid dame A. late the wife of W. C. and  
his executrix, and thesame E. C. spouse and  
wedde, after the lawe of holy church, before  
the feast of S. Michael the Archangell next  
commynge, if thesaid E. C. will thereto agree.  
And in likewise thesaid dame A. M. A. and  
R. M. couenaunten and graunten, and every  
of them couenaunteth and graunteth, that the  
same E. by the sufferance of almighty God,  
shall marry and take to her husband, thesame  
E. F. & hym spouse in lawe of holy church,  
before the feast of S. Michael the Archangell  
next commynge, if thesaid E. C. will thereto  
agree. For whiche mariage so had, doen and  
solempnised, thesaid E. C. couenaunteth, graun-  
teth and agreeth, that he shall make, or cause  
to be made, unto thesame dame A. M. A. and  
R. M. &c. on this side the feast of the nativite  
etc of our lord next commynge, after the date  
herof, as good sure, sufficient, and lawfull  
estate or estates, of, & in the manour of M. &c.  
with

## Instrumentes.

with thappurtenances, in the countie of L. &c  
and all other landes and tenementes, rentes  
and services with thappurtenaunces, whiche  
thesame E. f. or any other, to his vse, hath,  
haue, or had in W. aforesaid, be it by recou-  
ries, fines, feoffmentes, confirmacio, &c. &c.  
Deede or deedes impolled, with warrantie of  
thesaid E. f. and of E. f. or J. f. or other  
wise, as shalbee best aduised, by the learned  
counsaill of thesaid dame A. W. &c. at the  
costes and charges of thesaid E. f. thesame  
manour, landes, tenementes. &c. with the ap-  
purtenaunces, clerely discharged of all exas-  
tes, former bergaines, sales, recognisaunces,  
and al other charges whatsoeuer thet be. Ex-  
cept an annuittie of .xl. s. by yere, graunted to  
E. D. esquire, for terme of his life. And except  
also all suche landes, as bee in the tenement of  
W. late wife of J. f. b; other to thesaid E.  
f. and also except the rentes and services, to  
the lordes of the fee therof, due & accustomed.

And also, thesaid E. shall further do and  
suffer to be doen, at all tynce, on this side the  
first of the Natyvitie of our Lorde, afoze re-  
herfed, all and euery suche thyng and thyng-  
es that shall in like wise bee aduised, by the  
counsaill learned, of thesaid dame A. W. &c.  
and for to make thesaid Dame A. and W.  
&c. and theire heires, sure of thesaid Ma-  
nour, landes, tenementes, and other the pre-  
misses with thappurtenaunces. To haue and  
to hold thesame manour, & other p;misses  
with thappurtenances to thesaid dame A. W.  
&c. and theire heires, to thuse of thesaid E. f.  
and

## The boke of Sundry

and E. and the heires Whales, of the body of the said E. by the said E. to be begotten, without impechement of wast. And for default of such issue, to the use of the said E. f. and his heires, and to performe his last will.

And that after the said marriage, all persones sealed of the said Manour, and other the premisses shall stand and be sealed therof to the use before rehearsed. And over this the said E. f. couenauntech and grauntech, that if the said Manour, and other the premisses (except before excepted) be not of the cleere yearly value of L. l. over all charges and expenses, that be the same E. at reasonable request of the said Dame J. W. D. or any of them that make, or cause to be made, like sure estate or estates, of, and in other landes and tenementes within the said countie, of as muche cleere yearly value, as the said manoure, and other the premisses (except before excepted) is vnder and lacked of the said yearly value of L. l. to the said Dame J. W. D. and their heires, to the use afore declared. And also shall suffice the said E. at her libertie and pleasure, to marry one Elizabeth her daughter, and daughter & heire of the said W. E. to any person, that it shall please her. And dispose such money and profits, that shall fortune to be graunted, and promised for the marrying, of the said E. the daughter, at the libertie and pleasure, of the said E. the mother, without contradiccio, let or disturbaunce, of the said E. f. or any person by his commaundement, procurement, or assent. And that the said E. shall not receive



## Instrumentes.

receiue, nor haue any money or rewarde, for  
thesaid mariage. Moreover, thesaid E. f.  
counsaunteth and graunteth, by these presen-  
tes, that if it fortune thesaid E. the mother,  
after thesaid mariage solempnised, betwene  
her and thesaid E. f. to decease out of this  
worlde, in the life of thesame E. her husband  
that then thesaid E. shall geue licence, power  
and authoritie, to thesaid E. before her death  
to make a testament, conteinyng her last wil  
and in thesame testament, to geue and dispo-  
se at her pleasure, of the goodes and cattalles,  
of thesaid E. f. amountyng to the value of  
an L. l. sterlyng. And thesaid E. f. shall suffe-  
re suche persones, as thesaid E. shall name  
to haue, and do the execution, and distr. buti-  
on of thesame, accordyng to her mynd & pleas-  
sure. And that after her deceasse, thesaid E. f.  
shall geue, deliuer, pate and execute, to suche  
persones, as thesame E. shall bequeth and ap-  
poynt, to haue any thyng of thesaid E. goods  
deseredyng to thesaid some of: L. l. And the-  
said dame J. W. J. &c. willen and graunte  
by these presentes, that if thesaid E. f. well  
and truly do hold, obserue, performe & kepe  
all and synguler couenauntes, grauntes, pro-  
mises and agrementes, afore recerued on his  
part, without decept. &c. that then an obliga-  
cion of. L. l. bearyng date &c. wherein he shal-  
beth bounde to thesaid dame J. &c. he shal-  
be void, and of none effect. &c. In witness. &c.

**A** formall Indenture of a plain bar-  
gain, wichhe is a good president in  
all common sales of landes.

**This**

The booke of Landre

**T**his indenture made. &c. betwene J.  
F. on the one partie, and R. E. of  
London Mercer, of thother partie,  
witnesseth that thesaid J. hath cle-  
rely bargained and solde, & by these  
presentes clearly bargained and selleth, to the  
said R. E. the manour of L. with thappurtes  
nances, in the countie of D. and all landes,  
tenementes, rentes, reuersions, seruises, me-  
dowes, leases, woodes, waters, Millis, park-  
es, feldes and fenes, with al & singuler thre  
appurtenaunces, and all maner profites, gar-  
nes and aduantages, arisynge vpon thesame,  
whiche, he or any other persone or persones,  
to his vse hath, haue, or had, in the Tounes  
and parishes of B. Suk. Roy. &c. in the coun-  
tie of D. aforesaid. To haue and to hold the  
said manour, landes, tenementes, and all o-  
ther the premises, with the appurtenaunces  
to thesame R. his heires & assignes for euer-  
more. And also thesaid J. hath bargained &  
sold, to thesaid R. E. all Deedes, charters,  
euidences, writynge, escriptes and minime-  
tes, whiche, he or any other persone or perso-  
nes, to his vse, hath or haue, concernynge the  
premises, or any part or parcell of thesame.  
And thesaid euidences, deedes, chart. &c. co-  
uenanteth and graunteth, to deliuer to the-  
said R. his heires or assignes, on this side the  
feast of all Sainctes, now next comynge, or  
hereafter as he maye conveniently, obtain and  
get them. &c. whiche Manours, landes, tene-  
mentes. &c. thesaid J. couenaunteth, grann-  
teth, and also warranteth, to bee of the clere  
gerely

## The booke of sundry

freely value of. C.C.li. sterling, ouer and aboue all charges & repyses. And that he hath lawfull power & auctorite, to bargaine and to sell the premises, to thesaid R. and his heires, as afoze is said. And also thesaid A. couenaunteth and graunteth, by these presentes, that he before thesaid Court of All Shaiutes, now nexte commynge, shall make, or cause to be made, to thesaid R. his heires and assignes, vnto suche persons, and to their heires, as thesame R. shal name and assigne, a good, sure, sufficient and lawfull estate in fee simple, of, and in thesaid manoure landes, tenementes, and other the premises and appurtenaunces, by fine, recolement, recovery, release, confirmation, deede or deedes, entolled with warrantie or warranties, or other wise as by the learned Counsaill, or thesaid R. his heires or assignes shalbe aduised at the costes and charges onely in the Lawe of thesaid R. his heires or assignes, discharged of all former bargaines and sales, statutes, Recognisaunces, Annuities, fees, ioynters, Dowers, Leases, fines, Illures, Amerciamentes, Condempnacions, Judgementes Execucions, Intrusions and of all other embaynances and charges, whatsoever they be, excepte the rentes & seruices of the chief Lordes of the fee therof, from henceforth due, and accustomed to be paid. And also thesaid A. couenaunteth and graunteth, to discharge the said R. of all arerages of rentes, growynge and beeyng due before the date of these presentes. And ouer this thesaid A. couenaunteth  
and



## The booke of Sundry

and graunteth, that he and al other persones  
at any tyme creazed, to the vse of thesaid A. of  
and in thesame manours. &c. Shall at al tymes  
before the feast of Candelmas, in the yere. &c.  
suffre and cause to be doon, and suffre al and  
suffre suche thyng and thynges, as shalbe de-  
uised, by the counsaill learned of thesaid R.  
with warrantie of thesame against all men,  
and without warrantie of thesaid other per-  
sones, for to make thesame manour, landes, te-  
nementes. &c. Sure to thesaid R. and his hei-  
res, or suche other persones, and to their hei-  
res, as thesame R. shall name, and appoynte  
therunto, at the costes & charges in the lawe,  
of thesaid A. and his heires, and that thesame  
R. and his heires, or thesaid other persones  
and their heires, whom thesaid R. shal there  
vnto assigne, after thesaid estate had or made  
shall haue and enioye thesame Manoure. &c.  
without any lawfull expulcion, euiccion, or  
interruption of thesaid A. or his heires, or  
any persone or persones, by reason of any tite  
he had or growe, before the date of these pre-  
sentes. For which bargain sale, covenants  
&c. grauntes, and agrementes, on the behalfe  
of thesaid A. to be performed, obserued and  
doon. The said R. hath well and treuely, con-  
sented and payed in hande, to thesaid A. be-  
fore the date of these presentes. (ii. M. lxxi. l.).  
of lawfull money of Englande, in full con-  
sencion and payment, of, and in thesaid bar-  
gain and sale, and other the premisses whiche  
said some. &c. thesaid A. knowlegeth hym-  
self, fully contented and payed, and thereof  
acquitteth.

## Instrumentes.

acquitteth. &c. In witness. &c.

And if the money be not paid in hande,  
ye must expresse the daies of payment of the  
same, and the clauses of the distress or re-  
covey, or any other penalties, accordyng to the  
covenantes of the parties.

**I**n Indenture of parcion of lands,  
devided among Sisters.

**T**his Indenture made, the .x. date. &c.  
betwene P. W. citizen of London  
and J. his wife, one of the daugh-  
ters and heires of J. R. late of Lon-  
don Mercer, and one the sisters hei-  
res of T. R. whiche was sonne and heire of  
thesaid J. R. when he lived, on the one par-  
tie, and C. W. widowe, sister of thesaid J.  
and another of the daughters and heires, of  
thesaid J. R. and another of the sisters and  
heires of thesaid T. R. and S. R. citizen and  
Mercer of London. W. W. Draper, and J.  
W. Draper, whiche of late wer enfeoffed, by  
said C. of the moytie of a great tenement or  
messuage. &c. let and lyng together, in the  
parish of S. B. to the vse of thesaid C. and  
her heires, on other partie. Witnesseth that  
it is covenanted, graunted, confedered and  
agreed, betwene thesaid parties, for a partici-  
pacion, betwene them to bee had and made, of  
the inheritance of thesaid tenement, and of  
other the premisses in thesaid parish, whiche  
descended to thesaid J. and C. in coparcene-  
ry, by, and after the death, of thesaid J. R. as  
well as daughters and heires, of thesaid J.  
R. as sisters and heires of the above named  
h. i. R

## Instrumentes.

**C.** & **R.** in maner & forme ensuyng. First, it is conenaūed & agreed, betwene the said parties and the said **J.** & her teoffes, graūted by these presentes, that the said **W.** & **B.** in the right of the same **B.** shall haue for part & purpoꝛ, of the foresaid landes & tenementes. *sc.* i. dwelling tenementes, of þe yearly value of. l. ii. s. In one of the whiche said tenementes, **T. D.** Sarboꝛ now dwelleth and inhabiteh, conteynng in it self. l. x. foote, of assise, square. *sc.* And in the other tenement of the the said tenementes, dwelleth one **M. J.** Widowe, and it conteineth. *sc.* And the thirde tenement, in possession of **B. R.** *sc.* whiche said three tenementes, with the paces, kitchens, chambres. *sc.* in as ample and large maner and forme, as the said persones now in them dwelling, haue occupied, or that or any other, afore tyme haue, had, or occupied. The said **Wh.** and **B.** as in the right of the same **B.** shall haue and enioye to her and to her heires, in full redempce and allowaunce, of and for her part and purpoꝛ, that to her belongeth, or ought to belong, of all the said meses, landes, tenementes. *sc.* by, and after the deceasse of the foresaid **W.** and **C.** and either of the, as one of the daughters and heires. *sc.* And it is agreed betwene the said parties, and the said **J.** and her teoffes been content and pleased, to accept and take, in full redempce and allowaunce, of and for the parte of the said **J.** of all the meses, landes. *sc.* and other the premisses aboue recited, to the vse of the said **J.** and her heires, one greute tenement, lying by the said three tenementes



## Instruments.

tenementes containing. &c. with the appurtenances, in as ample & large manner, as **E. L.** now dwelleth in þe same, or any other. &c. And it is furthermore, fully agreed, covenanted & graunted, betwene the said parties, by these presentes, that at al times convenient, it shalbe leſſe ſull to either of the, to entre into others part to them allotted, to do reparacions, and other behoſes necessarie, vpon the meſes, lādes, and tenementes, to them ſeuerally allotted, and in amending, buyldyng or reparyng, or otherwiſe, of, and vpon their awne partes, of the ſaid landes, tenementes &c. to them allotted and appoynted, by theſe presentes. And ouer that it is agreed, covenanted and graunted, betwene theſaid parties, that all annuall rents and ſeruices, due to the lorde or lordes of the fee. &c. ſhalbe equally boꝛne betwene theſe ſaid **A.** and **B.** and theſe heires and aſſignes Inhabiters of theſame tenement. &c. that is to ſaie, either of them for their part and poꝛciō, afore allotted. &c. In witneſſe whereof. &c.

¶ An Indenture of ſale of place, vpon a condicion, and in default of repayment for ether.

**T**his Indenture made the. xvj. daie of. &c. betwene **W. P.** of London gentleman, on thone partie, and **E. D.** of **D.** in the counſe of **D.** on the other partie. Witneſſeth that the ſaid **E.** buyng poſſeſſed of a cuppe, with a cover of ſiluer, parcell gilt, wayng. xx. ounces and halfe a quarteron of Troye weighte. Item, a plain peece of ſiluer, parcell gilt,  
h. ii.                      with

## The booke of sundry

With a sterre on the bolome, waipng. xlii. ounces, the quarters of the same weight, and. ii. great goblets &c. hath bargained sold and delivered, all the said plate of Goldsmithes worke, the day and place above rehearsed, with in the cite of London, in plain and open market, to the said W. D. for the some of fiftie. l. sterlyng, whereof the said T. knowlegeth himself, fully contented and paid by these presentes. Nevertheless, the said W. willeth and graunteth by these presentes, that if the said T. well and truly conteit and paie, or cause to be contented and paid, vnto the said W. his executors or assignes, within the said tyme of London. l. sterlyng, in the feast of Chykesmas next comyng, after the date of these presentes, without any further delaye, that then the said W. shall deliver, or cause to be delivered to the said T. his executors or assignes (so makyng payment of the foresaid. l. l. all the said plate of Goldsmithes worke, and every part and percell of the same, the sale and bargain afoze notwithstanding. And if default be made, of, or in payment of the said. l. l. in parte or in all, at the date and place afoze mencioned, that then the said T. willeth and graunteth, and hym & his executors bynderth, by these presentes, for to warrante all the said plate, and the sale and bargain of the same, to the said W. his executors & assignes, against all persones for evermore. In witness. &c.

Thus muche is sufficient for the  
traite of makyng indentures.

Witness.

Unto

## Instrumentes.

**U**n to al true chriſten people, to who  
 the preſent award ſhall come, or ſe  
 ſhall rede, ſe or here, J. P. Grocer,  
 and J. A. Pulter, citezins of Lons  
 don Sendeth greetyn in our lozde  
 God euerlaſtyn: where as diuerſe variaunce  
 es, controuerſies & debates, heretofore haue  
 been had, moved and dependyn, betwene W.  
 S. citezin and Grocer of Lōdon, on that one  
 partie; and J. R. citezin and Fiſhmonger of  
 Lōdon, on that other partie, for ſeaſyn and  
 pacifyng whereof, either of theſame parties  
 hath compromitted, and bounden themſelves  
 to other by obligacion, in the ſome of. xx. li.  
 ſterlyn, with condicion thereupon endorſed  
 to ſtand and abide the award, ordinaunce and  
 iudgement: of vs theſaid J. P. and J. A. of  
 theſe comyn affentes indifferently, elect and  
 choſen. So alwaies that our ſaid awarde,  
 ordinaunce and iudgement, of, and vpon the  
 promiſſes, wer made and geue vp in wytyng  
 on this ſide the feaſt of Bl ſainctes next com  
 myng, after the date hercol, as by theſame ob  
 ligacions therof made, bearyng date the date  
 ee moze plainly it both appere: Whereupon  
 now we theſaid arbitrazors, after the maner  
 of variaunce, by vs ſuſpectly knowen, appere  
 ceived, and with good and due deliberacion,  
 thereupon had and taken, we haue made and  
 geuen vp, our award in that behalf, in maner  
 and forme folowyn. That is to ſaie: Firſte  
 and principally, we theſaid arbitrazors do  
 award, ordein and Judge, by this our preſent  
 award, that either of theſame parties, at the  
 h.iii. enſeaſyn



## The booke of sundry

enfealping of this preſent, award, ſhall enſeale  
and for their deed, deliver the one to the other  
a good, ſure, ſufficient & lawfull acquittance  
generall, of all, and all manner of actions, as  
well real as perſonall, ſutes, quarrells, reſ-  
pallies, debtes, debates & accomptes, demaun-  
des, whatſoever they be, betwene theſaid par-  
ties, at any tyme before the date hereof, they  
have been had, moved or depending. Alſo we  
award, ordain and iudge, by this our preſent  
award, that theſaid R. ſhall paie, or cauſe to  
be paid to theſaid J. R. to his executors or  
aſſignes. iiii. l. of good and lawfull money of  
Englande, in manner and ſort: following,  
that is to ſaie: At the enſealping of this our  
preſent award. xl. s. ſcripung, and in the feaſt  
of Eaſter next coming, after the date here-  
of. xl. s. in full contentacion and payment, of  
theſaid .iiii. l. And that upon the payment  
thercof, theſame parties to continue, and be-  
lovers and frendes, as they were before the  
date hereof. In witneſſe whereof. &c.

## Obligacions.

The forme of making all  
kinde of Obligacions.

**N**overint uniuerſi per preſentes me H. M.  
de R. com. S. gentleman, teneri et fir-  
miter obligari H. S. in decem libris  
ſter. ſoluend. eidem H. aut ſuo certo attornat  
vel cree. ſuis, in feſto S. Michaelis archan-  
geli prox. futuſ. poſt dat. preſent. um. ad qua  
quidem ſolutionem bene et fideliter faciend  
obligo me heredes et execut. meos per preſen-  
tes.

## Instruments.

tes, sigillo meo sigillatus dat terte die Octo-  
bri. Anno regni regis Henrici octavi. scilicet. tres  
cesimo tertio.

¶ An obligation where two  
are bound to twayne.

**N**overint universiter presentes nos R. T.  
de L. in com. L. roman, et T. R. de R.  
in com. p. p. et C. alce, teneri et firm-  
iter obligari. J. et L. R. gentlemen, in. r. r.  
P. Sterling. solvendis, eidem S. J. et L. R. seu  
eorum alteri, vel eorum executori heredi-  
bus vel executoribus suis, in festo omni-  
um sanctorum pro. post dat. presentium. Ad quam  
quidem solam bonam et fideliter, faciens  
obligamus nos et utrumque nostrum per se, pro tota  
et in solidum, heredes et executores nostros per  
presentes sigillis nostris sigillat. Dat. 12.

¶ Where thye are bound to one.

**N**overint nos C. A. B. C. D. E. F. mili-  
tes, teneri. scilicet. C. B. gentlemen, in. r. r.  
P. Sterling. solvendis, eidem S. J. aut  
suo executori assignato vel executori suo in festo omni-  
um sanctorum pro. futuris, post dat. presentium.  
Ad quam quidem solutionem bonam et fideliter  
faciens, obligamus nos et quemlibet nostrum  
per se et pro ipso et in solidum, heredes, et execu-  
tores nostros per presentes. Sigillis nostris sigillat.

¶ An Obligation where two owners of a  
ship, are bound to two merchants.

**N**overint universiter presentes nos I. R.  
et R. T. de villa-pull marinaris ac  
possessores, sue proprietarios cujus-  
dam navis voc. scilicet. The John of B. teneri et  
firmis

## The booke of sundry

fieri obligari M. L. et J. L. mercatoribus ville L. in. xl. l. Berlyn solvend, eisdem W. et J. L. seu eorum alteri vel eorum certo attorney hereditibus seu executoribus suis in festo Pasche prox. futur. post dat. presentium. Ad quam quidem solutionem bene et fideliter faciend, obligamus nos et utrumque nostrum per se pro toto et in solido, ac navem predictam cum toto apparatu eiusdem hered, et executores nostros ac omnia bona nostra, tam ultra mare, q. circa ubicunque fuerint inuenta per presentes. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

And ye shall vnderstande, that in obligations with conditions, it is commonly accustomed, to set no date of payment, of the force fait, so; then it shalbe due at all tymes, when it is required, if so be the condition be not kept.

**C**An obligation wherein they are bounde to the kynge and other.

**N**overint. &c. nos A. B. C. &c. mercatores de M. teneri, et firmiter obligari excellentissimo in Ch. Ro principi consilio nostro, dno Henrico oct. dei gratia Anglie, Francie, et Hibernie, &c. ac E. B. et J. L. collectoribus custom. et subsidio, eisdem dno regi in w. Col. l. Berlyn solvend, eisdem dno regi et custom. aut eorum vni vel eorum certo attorney, ad quam quidem solutionem bene et fideliter faciend, obligamus nos et utrumque nrm p se pro toto, et in solido, hered et executores nros per presentes. &c.

**C**An obligation of discrete dates of payment, with expressing of a forfait if default be made.

Roverint



## Instrumentes.

**N** Ouerint. &c. nos A. B. C. D. &c. teneri  
 &c. G. H. &c. in L. E. F. scripſing ſoluend.  
 eidem G. &c. in forma ſubſcripta, vide  
 licet in feſto Annũciationis beate Marie vir-  
 ginis prox. futuſ. v. l. in feſto Paſche, tunc  
 prox. ſequent. v. l. in feſto natiuit. S. Johã-  
 nis baptiſte tunc prox. futuſ. v. l. et ſic de fe-  
 ſto ad feſt. &c. videlicet in feſtis predictis v. l.  
 quouſq; die L. E. F. plenarie ſic perſoluãtur  
 ad quos quidem ſolutiones et quamlibet cor-  
 et premitit. bene et fideliter faciend., obligamus  
 nos et quemlibet noſtrum. &c. Et ſi con-  
 ſingat nos preſat. A. B. C. D. &c. deſecere in  
 aliqua ſolutione ſolutionum predictarum in  
 parte vel in toto contra formam predictam,  
 tunc volumus et concedimus nos ten. ri et  
 quemlibet noſtrum, per ſe pro toto et in ſol-  
 lid per preſentes firmiter obligari preſat. G.  
 in predictis. L. E. F. ſcripſing ſoluendis eidem  
 G. aut ſuo certo attur. &c. execut. aut aliq. a.  
 ſuis. &c. In cuius rei teſtimonium ſigil. &c.  
 ¶ **I** ſure obligation, in caſe where the deb-  
 ter is miſtruſted, for flying into ſanctuary, or  
 beyond the ſea, ſo ſuffre to be ſued, or ſuche  
 like cauſes, wi. h expreſſing of reſtitucion  
 of all coſtes and charges, of the ſure &c.

**N** Ouerint uniuerſiter preſentes. Q. ego C.  
 D. non coactus, non compulſus nec  
 aliqua alia mala imaginat. ſed ad hoc  
 inditus, ſed mera propria et ſpontanea volũ-  
 tate, et certa ſcientia recognosco, ac palam et  
 publice confiteor me teneri et per preſentes ſi-  
 miter obligari E. F. in l. l. ſcripſing ſoluend., et reſ-  
 tituend., eidem E. F. aut ſuo certo attur. &c. p.  
 h. v. curatoſ.

## The boke of sundry

jurato E. nuntio, hered. vel crecut. suis, aut las  
sori presentium in festo Pasche prox. futuē.  
sine dilatione vltioris. Ad quam quidem sol  
utionem bene et fideliter faciead, et perime  
plend in forma predicta, obligo me, heredes,  
et ex. cu. oes meos ac omnia bona mea mobi  
lia et immobilia presentia et futuē cum vlti  
māre quam et ea in quocumq. loco vel iuris  
dictione inueniē fu. rint capiendo et distin  
gendo. Et si qd. absit defectus fiat in solutio  
ne predicta vltra E. sum sine terminum super  
ius limitat. tunc quocumq. dampna sumptus  
et interesse dignus. Et si pati et/or aut pati po  
terit vel debet pro tempore eiusdē defectus. et  
illa omnia et singula ego dictus E. S. teneor  
et firmiter obligor per presentes solvere et fi  
deliter satisfacere sicut debito principali sta  
entis, privilegis ac consuetud. quibuscumq.  
ciuitatis London. seu cuiuscumq. alterius ci  
uitatis, ville, portus vel loci ad hoc contrariis  
se non obstantibus. Reuoco etiam et renun  
cio omnes protectiones, defensiones, sandus  
ar. so, franchesias, libertates, subuentiones et  
privilegia quocumq. per que ego possem in  
hac parte tueri. aut cauēdas seu tolum  
ministrare in dampnum et preius  
dictum predicti E. creditoris  
mei de promissis. et. In  
quib. rei testimoniu. et  
Aster th. s. moner  
may ye make  
all obligas  
signs,

Conditione

## Conditions of di

uerse sortes.

**A**s muche as there be diuerse formes of endowementes, called commonly conditions, some in Latin, some in Englishe, accordyng to the sundery pleasures of the writers, lest I should be ouer tedious to the reader, I thought it moste conuenient, to set onely the that be commonly vsed in Englishe, if any bee disposed to raduce them into Latine, he maie do it easely, after the examples that here vnder folowe.

**A** condition for performyng of a ward in a matter of landes.

**T**he condition of this obligation is suche, that if the within bounden **J.** and **M. J.** do stande to obey, performe, kepe and fulfill the awarde, arbitrement, ordinaunce, rule and iudgement, of **B. W.** gentleman. &c. and **D. M.** Escheuer at the Lawe, arbitrators indifferently named, elected and chosen, as well on thone parte, of the within named **B.** as on the parte of the said **J. W.** to arbitre, ordein and deme, as well, of, and vpon the right, title interest, vse & possession of a garden, lying. &c. as oft. and vpon all actions trespasses, quarrells, lutes, debates, debtes, demaundes, and all other griefes & inconueniences, had, moued, stirred, or depēdyng betwene the said parties, concernyng the same garden. And also if the said **J. W.** before the feast of Easter next comyng. &c. shew vnto the said arbitrators, all such writings, as they haue in their possession  
concernyng



## The booke of sundry

concernyng their right, title, vse, interest, or possession of the foresaid Garden, in suche wise, that thesaid arbitrators be not delaied to geue an arbitrement, of, and in the premises, for want of sight of the euidence of their partie. And thesame award, arbitrement, ordinance, rule, and iudgement of the foresaid arbitrators, th. said M. J. and J. M. doo on their partie, well and truly performe & kepe. So that thesame awards arbitrement. &c. of, and vpon the premises, bee made and yelden vp in wrytyng, on this side the feast of Easter next comyng, within limited. That then this present obligation to bee voyde, and of none effect: Or els to remain in his full power, strength and vertue.

**A** condition to deliuer coyns at a certain daie and place.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is suche, that if the within bounden J. S. well and truly deliuer, or cause to be deliuered, vnto the within named J. M. his executours or assignes, at the dwelling place of thesame J. M. set and beynge, in the toun of M. xx quarters of wheate, white and red, swete, cleane, drye and merchauntable with the best, on this side the feast of all Sainctes within wrytten, that then this obligation to bee voyde and of no value, or els to abide in his full strength, verue and effecte.

**A** condition to maintein the possession in a sale of landes.

The

## Instruments.

**T**he condicion of this obligaciō. &c. that if the withyn named A. maye well and peaceably haue, holde, enioye and possesse, from the date of these presentes, to hym and his heires and assignes for ever, all & singular those landes, tenementes. &c. with all the appurtenances, sit, lying and being in the. &c. (whiche the late were the landes, of the withyn bounden B. and whiche thesaid A. lately had to hym, and to his heires & assignes, of the gifte and graunt of thesaid B. as by a certain dede by thesame B. to the foresaid A. therof made and vnder his scale of armes, sealed and subscribed with his awne hand, more openly to shewe) without any molestation, interruption, ejection, expulsion, or recouery of thesame or any parcell thereof, by thesaid B. his heires or assignes, or by any other persone, by reason of any right or title, to hym or theim, before the date within mentioned; had, growing, or accruing, that then this present obligation. &c. or els. &c.

¶ Another forme vpon thesame.

**T**he condic-on. &c. that if the withyn named A. haue, hold, and peaceably possesse, to hym & to his heires and assignes for ever, all those true mesuages, with the appurtenances; whiche sometime were the within bounden W. without any difference, let, interruption, ejection, expulsion, impleading, molesting, vexacion or grief, either by thesaid A. or his heires, or any other persone or persones;

## The booke of sundry

nes, whatsoeuer thei bee, haupng oꝝ pꝛetens  
dyng any maner right, title, vse, claime oꝝ in-  
terest, of, and in the said fine messuages, oꝝ a-  
ny parte oꝝ parcell of the same, that then this  
pꝛesent obligacion. &c.

**A** condition for the warrantie  
of woad, oꝝ any like thyng.

**T**he condition of. &c. that where the  
withyn bounden J. hath bargained  
solde, and deliuered to the withyn  
named R. an. C. bales of Tholouse  
woade, of the markes of. iiii. knots  
tes every Bale, and hath pꝛomised and wars-  
ranted, vnto the same R. that every set of the  
same woade shall make, when it is sette and  
pꝛoued iiii. l. sterlyng: If it bee so, that every  
set of the same woade, when it is set & pꝛoued,  
make the said warrauntie of. iiii. l. sterlyng,  
that then this pꝛesent obligaciō shall be voyde  
and beholde for naught. And if any set of the  
foresaid woade (rekenyng. &c. for a set) make  
not when it is set and pꝛoued, the said war-  
rantie of. iiii. l. sterlyng. And then, if the fore-  
said J. from tyme to tyme, vpon due know-  
lege thereof, to hym made & geuen, by the fores-  
said R. oꝝ by his assignes, well and truly de-  
liuer oꝝ to be deliuered, vnto the said R. oꝝ  
to his certain attourner, oꝝ to his executoꝝ,  
at the bridge foote, in the citie of London, as  
much Tholouse woade, of the goodnesse and  
warrantie aforesaid, after. xvi. s. sterlyng for  
every C. weight thereof, as shall lacke in any  
set of the foresaid warrauntie of. iiii. l. sterlyng,  
that then also this obligacion be voyde. &c.

**¶ In**



## The booke of sundry

### A condicion vpon an Indenture of apprenticeshippe.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is suche, that where A. B. the sonne of the within bound L. D. by his certain indenture, whose date is the date &c. hath put hymself apprentice to the within named R. D. to bee learned in the crafte or misterie of painting, & to dwell with &c. from the said date, to the ende and terme of viii. yeres, then next ensuyng, and fully to be complete and ended, as in the said indenture therof made, more openly toth appere, if the said R. w. ll and truly seue, the foresaid R. D. his master, in the name of apprentice, fro the date of the date, with his witnessen, to the ende and terme of the said viii. yeres, accordyng to the tenour, purport and effect of the said Indenture, in all poyntes and articles &c. that then &c.

**A** condicion where a man hath bought another's right, and hath a letter of attourney to sue for the same, bindyng the seller, that he shall not geue any quitance to the partie in daunger of the buyer.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is such that wher as the within bounden A. B. made & ordeined the within named L. D. his especiall good, & lawfull attourney to a-c, leup, &c. to thuse, profite and commodite of the said L. D. of one E. F. citizen of London Grocer, &c. K. scelyng, in whiche the said E. F. by his Obligation therof made, standeth bounden to the said A. B. as in a

certain

## The booke of Sundry

certain letter of attourney by thesaid J. to the above named C. D. herof geuen, more evidently appeereth, if thesaid J. B. from the date of this present obligation, do not call again, reuoke or disanull, the foresaid letter of attourney, nor any manner sale, plee, or acco by the foresaid C. D. in the name of the foresaid J. against the above written C. F. or his executors, in any court hereafter to be commenced or dependyng, nor by any other meanes withstande, let, or interrupt, the title of thesame C. of, and to thesaid some of. &c. nor geue vnto thesaid C. F. nor to his executors, any manner quittance, discharge or release, of, or vpon thesaid some, or any part or portion of thesame, that then this present obligation. &c.

**A** condition for to kepe the peace  
and to bee of good abearyng.

**T**he condition of this obligation is such, that if the within bounden B. and C. his wife, do kepe the peace against all the kynges liege people and especially against J. B. C. D. &c. and beare hymself honestly & duely, bothe in his wordes and dedes, against thesaid J. B. &c. nor disclaunde them or any of them, of, or vpon any suche matters, touchyng the death of J. B. or the lute, about the recall of thesame, wher thesaid J. B. &c. are by the kynges lawes Ecclesiasticall and tempozall, strictly declared innocent, that. &c.

A condition to warraunt  
the sale of a Shippe.

The

## Instrumentes.

**T**he condicion of this obligacion is  
suche, that where the within bound-  
den J. B. sold, vnto the within nam-  
med C. D. a certain shippe called the  
Mary of C. and all maner of bat-  
tall instrumentes, furnimentes, and apparell  
of the same shippe, with the appurtenaunces,  
for a certain somme of money, betwene them  
accoyded, as in a bill of sale therof made, plas-  
inlp doth appere. If the said C. D. well and  
peaceably make haue, hold, enioye and possesse  
to hym, his heires & assignes, all the said ship  
battall instrumentes, furnimentes, apparell  
and appurtenaunces aforesaid, without con-  
tradiction, let or disturbaunce, of any person  
or persones, by reason of any claime or inter-  
est in the same, before the date of these presen-  
tes, had or made, accoording to the tenor and  
effects of the said Indenture, that then. &c.

**A** condicion to cause a man to seale  
an obligacion by a certain date.

**T**he condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. C. before the feast of A-  
next commynge, after the date here-  
of, cause W. C. of the countie of B.  
to be bound by his writing obligaci-  
on, sufficient in the law, and with his seale  
enscaled vnto the within named C. in .x. li.  
sterlyng, to be pated the .x. date of August. &c.  
and also before the feast, cause the said W. to  
deliuer the same obligaciō, clerely for his trewe  
and duetie, in the countie of B. vnto J. B. of  
B. Clothier, to the vse of the said C. That  
then this present obligacion. &c.

l. l. **C**



## Instrumentes.

**C**ondiciō to deliuer oples, by a date fixed.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is  
suche, that if the within bounden **A**  
at any tyme before the feast of **S.**  
**Michaell** the archangell, next com-  
myng, after the date within writ-  
ten, deliuer, or cause to be deliuered, in the ci-  
tie of London, to **M. R.** within named, or to  
his certain attorney, heires or executors, ten  
Tunnes of Ople of Ciute, good, sure, and  
Marchauntable, full and well bounde accor-  
dyngly: that then this present obligation. &c.

**C**ondicion to make estate to a-  
nother, by a certain daie.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is  
suche, that if the within bounden **A**  
before the feast of Easter next com-  
myng, make vnto the within na-  
med **B.** and to suche other perso-  
nes, as the said **B.** shall thereunto name and  
assigne, to haue and to holde, to them, their  
heires and assignes, a good, sure, sufficient  
and lawfull estate, of, and in all those landes,  
tenementes. &c. by deedes and evidences suffi-  
cient in the Lawe, or by fine or recouerie, if  
need shall require, or by any other sure, and  
lawfull meanes, as shalbe aduised by the ler-  
ned counsaill of the said **B.** his heires and  
assignes, that then. &c.

**C**ondiciō to saue a man harmeless, that  
is bound for another man by recognisaunce.

**T**he condicion of this Obligation is  
suche, that where the within named **A**  
**B. C. D.** at the special instance, peti-  
tion

## Instruments.

tion and request, of the within bound E. F. and for his debt, by a certain Obligation or recognisance, made before W. M. Recorder of the citie of London, and J. R. knight, alderman of London, the tenth date. he stande bound vnto the Chamber of London, in the some of. xx. l. sterlyng, by the waie of a Recognisance, as in thesame obligation, plainly appereth. If thesaid E. F. his heires, executors and assignes, paie vnto thesaid Chamber, all the foresaid some of. xx. l. and also, do save and kepe harmelesse, the aboue named J. B. &c. from all maner indemnities, costes and charges, of, for, and concernyng thesaid obligation of Recognisance, and all other thynges concernyng thesame, that then, &c.

¶ A condicion to paie a rent accordyng to an indenture of a lease.

**T**HIS condicion. &c. That where the within bound J. B. hath lately taken in ferme, for the terme of sixe yerres, of the within named C. D. one tenement, set and lyng, in the towne of M. &c. for the rent of. xl. s. yerely to be paid, as in a paire of indentures thereof made, whose date is. &c. plainlier appereth. If thesaid J. B. and his executors, well and truly paie, or cause to be paid, to thesaid C. D. his heires and assignes, the foresaid yerely rent of. xl. s. at the daies and termes, accustomed, accordyng to the tenour and effect of thesaid Indenture. &c. that then, &c.

¶ A condicion vpon an Indenture of sale, to make good the some.

l. ii.

The

**T**he condicion of this obligation is  
suche, that where the within bounden  
J. S. the date of the date with  
in writte, for the some of .xx. l. sterl.  
bargained, sold and deliuered, to the  
within named T. D. diuerse goodes, plate,  
and Jewels, in a certain Indenture compris  
hended, bearing date .xx. vnder a condicion in  
thesame indenture specified. If thesaid J.  
S. make default of payment, in thesaid Ind  
enture mencioned and comprised. And then  
if all the foresaid goodes, plate and Jewels,  
indifferently pyld, bee founde of lesse value  
then .xx. markes sterlyng, of ready money, so  
thesaid J. S. immediatly paye, or cause to be  
payed, to the aboue named T. his heires or as  
signes .xx. as muche good and lawfull money  
or other ware, as shall amount to the some of  
all, that shalbee lacking of thesaid. xx. l. in  
the goodes, plate and Jewels alsoe reherfed,  
that then this obligation be of no value. &c.

**A** condicion in a ioynter, to geue estate in  
certain landes to the wife, where there  
is none other Indenture made  
betwene the parties.

**T**he condicion of this obligation is  
suche, that if the within bounden J.  
T. or his heires, at their awne  
proper costes & charges, before the  
least of Easter, nexte after the date  
within writte, make, or cause to be made vnto  
B. A. &c. a good, sure, sufficient and lawfull  
estate in the law, of, and in al & singular those  
landes, tenement. &c. with thappurtenaunces  
in



## Inſtrumentes.

In the citie of London, of the yerely value of  
xl. l. ſterlyng, ouer and aboue all charges and  
repyſes. To haue & to hold, al theſaid landes  
and tenementes, with thapurtenaunces vnto  
theſaid A. C. &c. for terme of life of M. G.  
to the vſe of theſame M. G. and to her aſſi-  
gnes, for terme of her life, the whiche M. by  
the grace of God, ſhall marry and take to huſ-  
bande theſaid J. C. And alſo if theſaid J.  
C. after theſaid eſtate, of, and in the landes  
and tenementes, afore reherſed, do ſuffre and  
cauſe to bee doen, all and euery thyng & thyn-  
ges, as ſhall be aduiſed by the learned counſail  
of theſaid J. B. C. D. &c. their heires and ex-  
ecutores, to make the foresaid ſtate ſure, to  
the aboue named A. B. to the vſe of theſame  
M. for terme of her life, be it by recovery, ſp-  
ries, feoffementes, releaſe, confirmacion, and  
deedes enrolled, with warrantie, or without  
warrantie, or any of them that then. &c.

¶ A condicion to perſoyne a  
paire of Indentures.

**T**he condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. W. well and truly ob-  
ſerue, fulfill and kepe, all and ſyn-  
guler graūtes, promiſes, and agree-  
mentes, on the partie of theſaid J.  
W. and J. his wiſe, to be obſerued and kept,  
cōtained, declared and ſpecified, in a paire of  
Indentures, bearing date the. x. daie. &c. be-  
twene theſaid J. W. of the one partie, and  
the within named R. S. on the other parte  
thereof, made, ſealed & deliuered, that then. &c.

¶ A condicion to ſaue a man harme.

l. iii.

l. ii.

The booke of Sundry

lesse, beyng suretie for another  
in a synple Obligation.

**I**n the condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. C. from hencefurth to  
saue and kepe harmelesse, fro all in-  
dempnities, losses, accis, troubles  
and vexacions, the within named J.  
B. his heires & executors, against C. R. F.  
&c. and every of the, their heires &c. of, & for a  
certain wrytyng obligator, of the some of xl  
l. wherein thesaid J. B. standeth bounde, as  
suretie for thesaid J. C. together with W.  
R. of D. Wyper, iopntely and scuerally, as  
by thesame obligation plainly appereth, that  
then this present obligation. &c.

**I**n a condicion of the peace, or  
the good abearng.

**I**n the condicion. &c. if the within bou-  
den W. C. personally appere in the  
custodie of the Bailly within wryt-  
ten, or of his deputie, before the Ju-  
stices of our Soueraigne Lorde the  
kyng. &c. the monday next after the nativite  
of S. John the baptist. &c. at the toun. &c. to  
stande there before thesaid Justices, good and  
sufficient sureties of the peace, and to behaue  
and ware himself, wel and peaceably against  
our said Soueraigne lorde, & all his liege peo-  
ple, & specially against J. B. and in the meane  
tyme, kepe the peace of our said Soueraigne  
lorde. And fro hencefurth, saue & kepe harme-  
lesse, the within named Bailly. &c. for, and co-  
cernyng the pmisses, or any parte of them,  
that then this present obligation. &c.

## Instrumentes.

**C**ondicion to be true prisoner.

**T**he condicion. *vc.* that if *J. B.* mar-  
chant of *L. u.* which now is in the  
kynges prison, vnder the keepyng of  
the Shereif, within written, as well  
by reason of a writ, of our souereto-  
gne lord the kyng, of the statute of the staple  
conteynyng the some of. *l. p.* sterlyng, as also  
for certain other accions, causes, lites, on the  
behalf of *R. S.* *vc.* moued and commenced, be-  
from hencefurthe true and faithfull prisoner  
carryng and remainyng, with the said Shere-  
rif and his deputie, till the same *J. B.* be ful-  
ly at an ende, discharged and acquitted, of the  
said accions, and then content and paie, to  
the said Shereif. *vc.* all and singuler costes,  
charges, fees, & other dueties, in suche cases  
hertofore accustomed to be paid, that then. *vc.*

**C**ondicion for the sealpyng of acquit-  
taunce, or release of landes. *vc.*

**T**he condicion of this obligation is  
suche, that if the within bounden  
*J. B.* do cause *J. D.* Sargeant at  
the lawe, and *E.* his wife, before  
the feast of Easter next comyng,  
at the costes and charges in the lawe, of the  
said *J.* by their sufficient deed in the lawe,  
to release, remit and quite claime, to the with-  
in named *L. D.* *vc.* and their heires, all their  
Right, Title, Dower, and Interest, which  
the said *J. D.* and *E.* his wife, or either of  
them, haue, had, or may haue, of, and in all  
suche landes, tenement. *vc.* that then this pres-  
ent obligation. *vc.*

Witness

Chanc



**Here after foloweth the  
mance of makynge of acquitaunces,  
in Latine and in Englishe.**

**Acquitaunce of a parcell of a some.**

**U**uerint vniuersi per presentes me  
J. B. &c. receuisse et habuisse die co-  
fectionis presentium, de W. J. &c.  
xx. s. sterlyng, pro festo omnium sa-  
ctorum anno dni. &c. in partem so-  
lutionis. xx. l. sterlyng. in quibus idem W. p-  
scriptum suum obligatorius cum condicione  
in dorso eiusdem conscripserat super eod. co-  
fessum mihi prebato J. teneatur et obligatur. De quib-  
us quidem. xx. s. in partem solutionis mai-  
oris sum. in eadem condicione specificat. Fas-  
teor me bene et fideliter esse solut. dictumq-  
W. hered et executores suos inde esse quies-  
centes. In cuius rei testimonium, sigillus  
meum presentibus apposui. datum. &c.

**The forme of thesame in Englishe.**

**I**t is knowen to all men, by these pre-  
sentes. That J. B. &c. haue receiued  
and had the date of makynge, of these  
presentes, of W. J. &c. xx. s. sterlyng,  
for the feast of al saintes, last befoze  
the date within written, in parte of payment  
of. xx. l. sterlyng, in whiche thesaid W. by  
his writynge obligatorie, with a condicion in  
the backe thereof standeth, hold and bounden  
to me, thesaid J. B. for the payment of the  
same. Of whiche. xx. s. in part of payment of  
the moze some, in thesaid condicion mencio-  
ned. I confesse my self, well and truly contēt  
and paid, and thesaid W. his heires and  
executors,

## Instrumentes.

executors, clerely acquitted and discharged  
thereof for ever. In witness whereof. &c.

### Acquittance of annuities.

**N**overint. &c. me I. K. &c. recepit. &c.  
de H. R. per manus J. D. firmat  
manerit sui de B. r. l. in partem solus  
tionis cuiusdam annuitatis. r. l. mihi ad ter  
minum vite mee, per dictum H. concessit percip  
piend annuat ad terminos duos, videlicet ad  
festum A. et A. equis portionibus, de quibus  
r. l. satis me continet et solut, et ipsum inde  
hered et executores suos imperpetuum esse quis  
cum per presentes. &c. In cuius rei testi. &c.

### Acquittance for the tenths and sub sidie, paid to the Collectour.

**P**resens scriptum testatur Q ego magist. H  
J. decimarum et subli. dñi nostri regis  
super omnes personas ecclesiasticas in  
et per totum diocesim B. percipiend. collecto  
to; et recepto; generalis, sufficienti auctoriza  
tate Episcopali fulcitus, et legitime consues  
tus recepi de mag. G. Wil. rectore de bydell  
pro decimis et subli. eiusdem ecclesie sue dis  
cto illustrissimo nostro Regi, pro anno dñi  
millesimo, quingent. &c. ad festum natalis do  
mini, ultimo preteritis debitis. vi. s. & xii.  
s. ii. d. de quibus quidem pecuniis, satis me  
ad usum dicti domini Regis solut. et ipsum  
et ecclesiam suam predict. penitus liberam et  
qui etiam per presentes manu mea subscrip  
sit. &c. Anno regni regis Henrici. &c.

### General quittaunce.

Lb.

Noverint

The booke of landy

**N**ouerint uniuersi. E. c. me T. H. remissiſſe  
et clarasse, et omnimodo pro me, hered,  
et executoribus meis imppetuū quiete.  
clamasse R. M. de R. oēs et oīmodas actio-  
nes tā reales quā personales secū hēdas, des-  
bits, executiones, transgressiones, et de maūd.  
quas vel que unquā habui, habeo seu i futuē.  
quouis modo habere poterō versus predict. R.  
et iōe aut causa hēcūq; ab origine mūdi vlcq;  
in diē confectiois pñtium. In cuius rei. &c.

The forme of the same in Engliſhe.

**W**it knowen to al men, by these pre-  
sentes, that T. H. haue remised,  
released, and for me mine heires, and  
executors perpetually quite clayme  
to R. M. of R. all and all maner of  
accions, as well reall as personal, lates, qua-  
relles, debtes, executiones, trespasses, and des-  
maundes, whiche I the said T. myne heires  
and executors, haue had or might, or ought to  
haue, against the same R. by any maner of  
cause or colour, from the beginning of the  
worlde, till the daye of the date of these pre-  
sentes. In witnesse whereof. &c.

A quittance made by a vicare or  
a persone, to the proctors of his  
Vicarage or Personage.

**N**ouerint uniuersi. E. c. me A. B. Vicariū  
Ecclesie parochialis de B. recepisse et  
audiuisse die confectiois presentium  
comporum finalcm et totalem W. D. pro cur-  
ratoris vicarie mee predict. de oībus receptis  
et ritibus, solutionibus, et liberationibus, pre-  
dict. vicarie mee spectantē de toto tēpore qua  
diū



## Instrumentes.

dictus W. fuit procurator meus ibidem. Ita q  
computatis computandis et allocatis allocandis  
ipsum W. et executores suos de quocunq; bl  
teriori copoto ratione pmissor mihi reddend.  
blq; in die dat pntu acquieto libero et ero  
nero per presentes sigillo meo sigillat &c.

**T**he forme of thesame in Englishe.

**W** E it knowen to all men by these pre  
sentes, that J. B. vicare of the pa  
rishe church of S. in the countie of  
H. have received and heard, the daie  
of making of these presentes, the  
whole, full, and finall accompt of W. D. imp  
procto; of thesaid vicarage, of, and for all, &  
all maner receytes, dues, paymentes and de  
liveris, unto my said Vicarage, in anywise  
perteyning, for al the tyme and space, that the  
foresaid W. D. hath ben my procto; there.  
So that all thynges accompted, tha: oughe  
to be compred, and all thynges allowed, that  
ought to bee allowed. I do release, acquite &  
discharge, the foresaid W. D. his heires and  
executors, of al maner further rekenynges co  
cernyng the pmisses, or any parcell of the  
same, from the beginning of the worlde, till  
the daie of the date hereof. &c. In witness. &c.

**L**etters of manumission for a bond  
man, in Latine and Englishe.

**V** Nunc singulis Christi fidelibus pre  
sentes lras inspecturis E. B. miles,  
dnus D. et D. consilia R. bro; eius  
salute i dno sempiterna Cu J. B. alias dictus J.  
B. natus nk, fili R. B. alias dicti R. B. nati  
in net spet. sine appedene maner, nro de P. i.  
com.

## The boke of Sundry

coram E. in villenagio percreatus fuerit, est et ac  
p. tali et de talis communiter dictus, tentus,  
habitus, et reputatus palam publice & priuato.  
Ponere nos E. R. &c. certis de causis ve  
ris et legitimis nos et animos nostros in ea  
parte mouentibus pro nobis et hered. nostris  
imperpetuum manumississe, liberasse, et ab om  
ni iugo seruitutis et villenagii exonerasse, pro  
ut per presentes nostras litteras patentes ma  
nmittimus, liberamus, et exoneramus pre  
dicti J. B. cum tota sequela sua procreata et  
procreand. bonis et catellis terris et tenemē  
tis suis perquisitis siue imposteriorum perquis  
endis quibuscumq. Sciamus etiam nos pre  
dictos E. et R. &c. Remississe relaxasse, ac om  
nino pro nobis heredibus & executoribus no  
stris imperpetuum quietū clamasse sicut per  
presentes nostras litteras relaxamus, remitti  
mus et quiet. clamamus eidem J. B. et he  
redibus suis & toti sequela, siue omnes et om  
nimodas actiones reales, et personales, sectas  
querelas, seruic. calumpnia, transgress. debito  
et demand. quocumq. quas versus eiusdem  
J. B. alias dictum J. B. vel aliquis heredum  
seu sequalarum suarum aut eorum aliquum  
habemus, habuimus, seu quouis modo habere  
potuerimus aut heredes nostri habere potue  
runt in futurum ratione seruitutis et villena  
gii predicti, vel aliqua quacumq. de causa ab  
origine mundi in diem confectionis presentis  
um. Ita videlicet q. nos predicti E. dñs R.  
et R. comitissa R. nec alter nostrum, nec he  
redes nostri, nec aliquis alius p. nos pro no  
bis, seu nomine nostro aut alterius nostrum  
aliquam

## Instrumentes.

aliquam actionem, ius, titulum, clameum, iudicium seu demandam villenagii vel seruitutis per breve dicti regis seu aliquo modo quocumque versus dictum J. B. aliter dicti J. B. aut seu qualem suam procreant, seu procreand. bona aut catalla, terras, aut tenementa sua perquisita vel impofterum proquirere. de certo exigere, clamare, seu vindicare poterimus, poterint in futurum, sed totaliter sumus imperpetuum exinde penitus averti et exclusi per presentes. Et nos vero pater. E. D. et M. et heredes nostri prestat. J. B. alias dicti J. B. cum tota sequela sua procreant seu procreand. liberos erga gentem omnem warrantizabimus imperpetuum per presentes. In cuius rei. &c.

**T**he forme of the same letter of manumission in Englishe.

**A**ll Christen people, that shall see this present writing E. D. knight Lord D. and M. Countesse of B. his wife, sendeth greeting in our lord God everlastyng. Whereas J. B. otherwise called J. B. our boundman or villain, the sonne of B. B. otherwise called B. B. our boundman or villain, belonging and appendant to our manour of P. in the countie of L. was and is borne in pure villinage and for, as a bondman or villain, was and is, commonly called, taken, had, accompted, and reputed, privily and apertly. Knowe ye, that we thesaid E. &c. for certain good and lawfull considerations, moving our myndes, have for us and our heires manumitted, and from the poke of servitude and villinage, delivered



## The booke of Sundry

livered and discharged, as we now, by these  
our letters patentes, manumitted, deliver and  
discharge for ever, the said J. B. otherwise  
called J. B. with all his sequels & progenie,  
gotten or to be gotten, & al & singuler goodes  
cattelles, landes, and tenementes, and other  
perquisites, whiche the said J. B. otherwise  
called J. B. now hath, or at any tyme shall  
have, or get hereafter. And ye shall understode  
also, that we the foresaid T. M. have re-  
mised, released, and for vs, & our heires for  
ever, quite claime, as we now by these pre-  
sentes, do remit, release, & quite claime, to the same  
J. B. otherwise called J. B. and al his heires  
sequels and progenie, gotten or to bee got-  
ten. &c. all and all maner accions, reall and per-  
sonall, lites, quarrelles, services, trespasses,  
debtes and demaundes, whatsoever thei bee,  
whiche, we the said T. M. &c. or our heires,  
had, have, or hereafter make or shall have, in a-  
ny maner wise, against the said J. B. other-  
wise, called J. B. or any other of his heires,  
sequels, or progenie, by reason of the villes-  
nage or servitude aforesaid, or by any other  
cause, pretence or colour, fro the begynnyng  
of the world, until the daie of making of these  
presentes. So that, neither wee the said T.  
M. &c. nor any of vs, nor our heires, nor any  
other by vs, for vs, or in our name, shall, or  
make from henceforth, have, exact, sue, claime  
or chalenge any maner right, title, action, in-  
terest, or demaunde, of villenage or bondage,  
against the said J. B. otherwise called J. B.  
or his heires, sequels, or progenie, goodes,  
cattelles,

## The booke of Sundry

cattelles, landes tenementes. &c. or any of the  
by wytt of our Soueraigne lord the kynge, or  
by any other maner, but thereof be clerely ex-  
clud: d and auoyded for euer, by these presen-  
tes. And we thesaid E. D. M. and our heire  
es, thesaid J. B. otherwise called J. B. with  
al his sequele and progenitts, gotten or to be  
gotten, against all people shall warrant free  
for euer. In witnesse wherof. &c.

Another forme of manumis-  
sion in Englyshe.

**I**n all christen people, to whom this  
present cometh, I. Cele; R. lord  
D. and of R. ledeh gretyng in our  
lord God euerslastyng See it kno-  
wen vnto all people, that where as  
wee by the information of certain persones,  
haue made title and claime, to one J. C. of L.  
in the countie of Norffolke and to one M. C.  
brother of thesame J. C. of D. in the Coun-  
tie of R. and all their issues of their bodie  
commynge, to be villaines, and bound vnto vs  
as appendaunt to our Manoir of J. in the  
Countie aforesaid. And for as muche as wee  
finde, neither proffe nor sufficient grounde,  
whereby we maye vnderstande, that thesaid  
J. and M. or any of their Issue, should bee  
villaines or bande to vs, but by euident proffe  
in sundery wise, brought and shewed to vs,  
wee rather vnderstande, the contrary to be  
true. Therfore, we being desirous, to see all  
doubtfull matters appaere, and willing al-  
so thesaid Jhon and William to bee no  
further grieved or molested wrongefully,  
without

## The booke of Sundry

without sufficient cause, and that they maye  
from hencefurthe liue in suretie of the same,  
haue remised, released. &c. vt supra.

**¶** Here after foloweth the ma-  
kyng of diuerse letters of attorneies.

**¶** A generall letter of attur-  
ney, to recouer debtes.

**¶** Querint vniuersi per p[re]sentes me  
E. L. de W. in com E. gentleman  
fecisse constituisse in loco meo p[ro]p[ri]o  
ille dilectum mihi in Christo J. A.  
meum verum et legitimum attur-  
natum ad p[re]tend. et exigendum, leuandum,  
recuperandum, et recipiendum vice et nomi-  
ne meo et pro me omnes et singulas p[re]cursas  
ar[re]t[ur] mearum summas et debita mea queru[n]q[ue]  
que mihi quacunq[ue] de causa a personis quis  
buscunq[ue], infra vniuersum regnum Anglie  
debetia, spectantia, siue p[er]tinent sunt. Tand[em]  
et per p[re]sentes concedend[um] p[re]dicto atturna-  
to meo plenam et integram potestatem meam  
et auctoritatem in p[re]missis querendi, agen-  
di, dicendi, p[ro]sequendi, implacitand[um] arrestan-  
di, imprisonandi, condemnari, faciendi, et  
extra p[ri]sonam liberandi, debite p[re]dict[is] recu-  
perandi, et recipiendi, et de receptis et recu-  
peratis, ac super fine et concordia, acquies-  
di seu aliis exoneracione nomini meo com-  
ponendi, sig[n]allandi, et deliberandi, et attur-  
nat[um] alium vnu[m] vel plures sub se constituend[um].  
et reuocand[um], necnon et omnia alia et singula,  
que in p[re]missis seu circa ea necessaria fuerint  
et oportuna vice et nomine meo faciend[um]. ere-  
quend[um].



## Instrumentes.

quend. exercend. expedid. et finend. Ad eo ples  
 nari et integre pout facere possim siue debi  
 rem si in pmissis personaliter intercessim.  
 Ratu et gra<sup>ti</sup> habens et habituros totum et  
 quicquid dictus attornatus meus nomine  
 meo fecerit, seu fieri fecerit in pmissis per  
 presentes. In cuius rei testimonium &c.

**T**he forme of the same in Englishe.

**W** E it knowen to al men, by these pre  
 sences, that J. T. C. of L. in the coun  
 tie of E. gentleman, have made, con  
 stitute, and in my place set and orde  
 ned, my well beloved in Christ J. R.  
 my true and lawfull atturney, to axe, require  
 lewie, recouer and receiue in my name, for me  
 and to myne vse, all and synguler somes of  
 money, and debtes, whatsoeuer thei be, of all  
 maner of persons, in anywise to me due, per  
 tainyng or belongyng, in any parte or place,  
 withyn this realme of Englade. Geuyng and  
 grauntynge, to my saied atturney, my ful and  
 whole power and authoritie, in the premis  
 sis, to plaint, arrest, sue, declare, implede, im  
 prison, cause to bee condemned, and release  
 thesaied debtors, recouer and receiue, & there  
 vpon finally accorde and acquite, letters of  
 quitaunce, and other discharges for me, and  
 in myne name to compounde, scale and deli  
 uer, atturney or atturneis, one or mo, vnder  
 hym to ordein and set, and at his pleasure, as  
 gain to reuoke, and moreouer to do, execute,  
 performe, conclude and finishe for me, and in  
 my place, as is mencioned afoie, all and syn  
 guler thynges, whiche shal bee expedient and  
 necessary,

m. i.

## Instrumentes.

Necessary, concerning the premises, as thou  
 rowly, wholly, and surely, as I my self should  
 do, if I were there, in my awne persone pre-  
 sent. And all that ever my said attorney, shall  
 happen to do, or cause to be doon, in, and for  
 the premises. I promise to allowe performe  
 ratifie and stablish, and thereto I bynde me,  
 myne heires and executors, by these presents.  
 In witnesse whereof, &c.

**A** letter of attorney for speciall debt.

**N**overint universi. &c. me I C. de Sin. com.  
 Roman, fecisse, ordinasse, et loco  
 meo poluisse dilecti mihi in Christo R.  
 B. et R. W. micos veros et legitimos attur-  
 natos conjunctim et divisim ad petend, sciend,  
 recuperand et recipiend, vice et nomine meo,  
 et p me de T. B. et de executoribus suis, illas  
 x. li. sterling. quas idem T. mihi debet, et in-  
 sulsa a me detinet, et in quibus ipse p scriptis  
 suum obligatoriu mihi tenetur et obligatur.  
 Dand et p presentes conced, dictis attorney  
 meis et eor vtriusq conjunctim et divisim ples-  
 na potestate mea et auctoritate in premiis et  
 in singulis ea tangend predictam T. et execu-  
 tores suos si necesse fuerit pro no solutione  
 dictarum. x. li. et cuiuslibet inde parcelle im-  
 plicand arctand, condemnari faciend, im-  
 prisonand, et extra prisonam deliberand. ac  
 per quemcunq processum iuris versus eor-  
 dem prosequend. Penon de et super recep-  
 tis et recuperatis &c.

And so likewise after the first example.

**A** letter of attorney to deli-  
 ver possessions of lands.

Rouetins

## Instrumentes.

**N**overint universi per presentes me **W. R.**  
 re: assignasse, fecisse, et loco meo pos-  
 suisse, ac constituisse per presentes dis-  
 lectum mihi in Christo **J. B.** meum verum et  
 legitimum attornatum ad intrand. pro me  
 vice et nomine meo, in omnia illa messuagi-  
 terras, tenementa prout pascua pastus. ac ce-  
 tera premissa cum suis pertinentiis, que nup-  
 fuerunt. **R. M. gen. defuncti.** Et post eadem in-  
 tractum ad deliberand. pro me vice et nomine meo  
 plenam et pacificam possessionem et seisinam  
 de et in predictis messuagiis. terris. &c. cum oñibus  
 suis pertinentiis **J. B. de R. in com. S. gen.**  
 aut suo certo attornato, heredibus et execu-  
 toribus suis secundum vim formam tenorem  
 et effectum cuiusdam charte mee per me prefat-  
**W. antedicto J. B.** et aliis facti cuius dat. est  
 &c. prout per inspectionem eiusdem plenius ap-  
 parebit. Ceteraque omnia et singula que in premissis  
 vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodo  
 voluerit opportuna per me vice et nomine meo faciend.  
 &c. ad hoc plene. &c. **Rat. &c. as afoye.**

**A letter of Atturney to re-  
 ceive possession of lands.**

**N**overint. &c. dilectum mihi in Christo  
**R. D. de. M.** meum verum et legitimu-  
 mum attornatum ad intrand. pro me  
 vice et nomine meo in unum messuagium cum  
 giardino et suis partibus, in villa de **R.** conti-  
 nent. per estimationem duas ac. terre &c. que  
 nuper fuerunt **J. B. defuncti** ac plenam et pa-  
 cificam possessionem et seisinam inde capie-  
 end. et post huiusmodi seisinam et possessio-  
 nem sic inde receptam et habere eandem ad  
 m. ff. meum



## The booke of Sundry

meū propriū vsum retinend. et custodiend.  
 Secundum vīm, formam et effectum cuiusdam  
 charte mihi et alijs factim per E. f. genitū vī  
 p eandē chartā inde confect cuius vāc est. et  
 manifeste liquet et apparet. Ceteraq; oīa. &c.

And ye shall vnderstande, that this is the  
 vse, in taking of leason and possession. First  
 ye must expell all persones out of the house,  
 and call vnto you certayn neighbors, to wit-  
 nesse at the former doore, then cause one to rede  
 the deede of feoffment, and if it be in Latine  
 some body muste interprete and declare it to  
 the witnessse, in the mother tounge, then let  
 one of the attorneis, he that giveth the pos-  
 session, take the woire of the Wyng thereof, in  
 his hande, and set the hand of the receiuer of  
 possession, vpon the woire in like maner: sayng.

By the auctoritie of this deede of feoffe-  
 ment, I make vnto you liuery and leason, of  
 this tenement and landes. &c. according to the  
 effect of the same deede, and therein I set you  
 in firme and peaceable possession, then cause  
 the feoffees to entre.

This dooen, it is good to write, the na-  
 mes of them that be present, to beare witness,  
 on the backe of the deede, as thus.

Data et deliberata fuit scilicet, et pacifi-  
 ca possessio J. B. &c. iuxta formam et effectum  
 huius charte, per W. A. attornatū &c. in pñs-  
 tia J. B. C. D. de villa pñd. iii. die Maii &c.

And if the possession, be geven of a mai-  
 noure, it is good to haue a court, holden im-  
 mediately, in the name of the new lord, & there  
 let the evidences and deedes, be shewed to the  
 tenants,

## Instrumentes.

tenantes, and that to be required to returne  
and agree to the same estate: as many as re-  
turne, let their names be entred in þ court rol

And the and season of landes, is comūds  
þy made by a pce of the same pith, taken by  
the feoffer, and geuen to the feoffy, together  
with the deede, in maner aforesaid.

¶ A letter of attorney generall and  
speciall, in a matter of landes.

**V** Nueris; Christi. &c. P. H. de K. in com.  
E poman, filium et heres R. D. des-  
functi dum vixit, de L. in com. predi-  
cto poma. Proueritis me prefatum P. fuisse,  
ordinasse, constuisse, et loco meo posuisse dis-  
lectum mihi in Christo T. C. incum verum et  
legitimum attornatum ad prosequendū im-  
placitandum, et defendendū, vice, et nomine  
meo, et pro me in omnibus et singulis curiis  
et placitis ac coram quibuscumq iudicibus  
iusticiariis, versus omnes et singulas perso-  
nas, erga quas vel cum aliqua actio tam re-  
alis quam personalis, mihi quouismodo dā-  
tus legam aut defensionem per legem de et p  
omnibus illis terris et tenementis meis cum  
suis pertinentiis vniuersis vocat W. situas-  
tis, iacentibus, et existentibus, in villis et cā-  
pis de L. predictis q mihi dicto P. iure, here-  
ditario descendebant per et post mortem pre-  
dicti R. patris mei, et que in presenti a me in-  
iuste detineantur. Ac non in omnia dicta terre  
et tenementa cum suis pertinentiis vice et nomine  
meo ad intrandū ac plenam pacificam possesso-  
tionem et seisinam de et in eisdem pro me et  
nomine meo capiendū ac omnes et singulas p  
m. iij. l. sonas

### **The boke of sundry**

sonas quascunque firmarios siue occupatores  
eorundem ab inde expellend. et amouend. et  
super huiusmodi possessione sic capta et ha-  
bita omnia dicta terras et tenem. cum perti-  
ad vsu dicti T. custodiend. gubernand. oc-  
cupand. et ministrand. Dand. et per presentes  
concedend. predicto attornato meo plenam et  
integram potestatem meam auctoritatem et man-  
datum speciale predictas personas et earum  
quamlibet occasione iniuste, detentiones cu-  
stodie vel occupationis predictarum terrarum  
et tenementorum cum pertinentiis, aut alicuius  
ius inde partis seu parcelle attachiand. et ara-  
restari faciend. ac coram iudicibus et iusticiis  
ariis predictis comparare faciend. et produ-  
cend. ac versus ipsas personas et earum quams-  
libet occasione predictas omnes et singulas ac-  
tiones, legas, placita et prosecutiones licitas,  
requisitas et necessaria in eisdem predictis. ubique  
videbitur oportunum fore, vice ac nomine meis  
leuand. affirmand. capiend. et attaminand. et  
eas vel ea secundum iuris exigentiam cum  
quibuscunque inde circumstantiis interpreta-  
tand. et prosequend. ac ius et titulum mei pre-  
dicti coram predictis iudicibus et iusticiis. decla-  
rand. exponend. et notificand. dictasque perso-  
nas et earum quamlibet per legis vigorem  
arrestand. imprison. et condemnari faciend.  
extra prisonam deliberand. ac dampna et ex-  
pensas in ea parte habere. et habend. ipsis per-  
sonis et de earum quolibet recuperand. et re-  
cipiend. Et de receptis et recuperatis ac super  
hinc. et. ac in other.

**A** letter of attorney vpon a patent.

Antecessis



## Instrumentes.

**S**ciatis et. J. P. vnus armigeros  
 rum p corpore illustrissime dñi nos  
 rei regis. et. salutem in dño sempit  
 ernam. Cum idem dñs noster rex,  
 per suas gratiosas literas patētes  
 quarum dat est apud Westm. decimo die Fe  
 bryarii anno regni sui. rxi. in consideratio  
 ne veri et fidelis seruicij q̄ ego dictus J. P.  
 eidem illustrissimo dño nostro ante hec tem  
 poꝛa impendi et durante vita mea impendere  
 intendo, concesserit, et licentiam dederit mihi  
 prefato J. P. q̄ ego per me aut deputatum si  
 ue deputatos meos indigenas siue alienigen.  
 numerum et quantitatem ducentorum dolio  
 rum Isatis, Anglie vocat woad de Echolos  
 sa in partibus vltra marinis cinere et prouis  
 dere ac eadem ducenta do'ia de woad, in vna  
 nauī, siue diuersis nauibus de obediētia dñi  
 dñi regis, aut obediētia aliquorū amicorū et  
 confederatorū suorū carceri et impnere ac in  
 quēcūq; locū, seu quēcūq; loca huius regni  
 sui Anglia vna vice vel diuersis vicibus ibi  
 dem ad meū maximū proficū et auantagiū  
 importand. conducend. et inducend. vendend.  
 et distribuend. eoduci et discareri faceri pos  
 sem, et vales lūte et impune, aliquo actu, sta  
 tuto, restrictione, prohibitione, aut proclama  
 tione in contrariū facti non obstant p̄out  
 in predictis literis patentibus inde concessis  
 plenius continetur

Scietis et me prefat J. P. virtute et au  
 thoritate dictarū literarū patentium fecisse  
 ordinasse, consiliiuise, et in loco meo posuisse  
 dilectus mihi Iohanno J. B. L. D. mercatoris  
 milit. de

## The booke of Landry

De Hispania, meos veros et legitimos deputatos et factores, irrevocabiles, coniunctim biles et nomine meo ad faciendū et requendū et administrandū ad vsus, commoda, et proficua propria eorundem J. B. C. D. omnia et singula in dictis litteris patentibus continē et specificata, videlicet in tam amplis modo et forma prout ego dictus J. B. facere potuissē seu deberem vigore predictarum litterarū patentium, si ibidem presens personaliter interessē. Et deputatum siue factorem unū seu plures sub se constituendū, et ad libitū suo revocandum. Quibus quidem J. B. C. D. et eorum utriusque coniunctim, ego dictus J. B. do, concedo, et transpoeto per presentes oimodā potestatem meā, et auctoritatem et premissis.

Hac et grat. habens, et habituē totum et quicquid dicti deputati et factores nomine meo, fecerint seu fieri procuraverint, aut eorum aliquis fecerit, seu fieri procuraverit i premissis, et in quolibet premissorum per presentes. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**T**he forme of a letter of attorney, upon a Patent in Englishe.

**I**t is knownen to all, by these presents, that where the kyng our Soueraigne Lorde, by his gracious letters of licence, ensealed with his signet, bearing date at W. the. xii. day of Mai in the. xxi. yere of his reigne, for certain considerations, his highnes moving, hath licensed vs W. C. Bergeaunt of the Chancery, of his honorable household, and P. A. roman of his Gard, his welbeloued scruautes, that we

by

## Instrumentes.

by our selves, our factors or attorneyes, shall,  
and maie puruey & buye, in any place or place,  
within this his realme of Englad, wher  
it shall best like vs, cccc. quarters of wheate,  
and thesame to conuey and cary, and do to be  
conueyed and caried, out of any port, haven,  
or creeke, of his saied realme, that shall please  
vs, in any parties of Flaunders, Hollande,  
Brabant, or Zelande, there to be vntered and  
sold, for our moste profitte and aduantages,  
as in thesaied letters of licence, thereof made  
more plainly is contained: Knowe ye, that we  
the foresaid M. C. and P. L. by vertue of the  
saied gracious letters of licence, haue comitted,  
ordained, and deputied, our welbeloued in  
God J. B. of J. in the Countie of F. Mars-  
chant, and R. S. seruant of me the foresaid  
M. C. our sufficient attorneyes and factors,  
ioynly and seuerally, to execute by themsel-  
ues, or by their sufficient deputie or deputies,  
the whole tenor purport and effect, of thesaied  
gracious letters, and euery clause and article  
of thesame, as vnto the or any of them, shall  
be thought moste conuenient and necessary,  
that is to saie: in all thynges, and by all thynges,  
in as ample and large maner, as we the  
foresaid M. C. or either of vs, might doo,  
should doo, or ought to doo, by vertue of the-  
saied gracious letters, if we our awne selves  
wer personally present. And whatsoeuer that  
our saied attorneyes, or their sufficient deputie  
or deputies, shall doo and minister, in the  
premisses, or any thynges concernyng the-  
same, we thesaied J. P. R. S. bynde our sel-  
ues. m. v.      lxx



The booke of sundry

res, to ratifie and allowe, by these presentes:  
In witness whereof, &c.

A letter of attorney in Englishe.

**W**hereas it is knowne to all men by these pre-  
sentes, that J. C. of B. in the countie  
of S. poman, haue made, constitute,  
ordained & put in my place, my right  
welbeloued in God W. D. gentlemā  
my true and lawfull attorney in this behalf,  
to ouerse, rule and gouerne, for me, and in my  
name, all my landes and tenementes, aswell  
free hold as cop'c hold sette and lying in the  
toun and parisse of C. in the countie of S.  
And also, to receiue for me, and in my name,  
all the rentes, issues, commodities and profi-  
tes, commynge and growynge of thesame lan-  
des, and every parcell thereof. And the fees  
moys of thesame landes, for none payment to  
expell, put out, and amoue, and them to let to  
ferme to other, at his owne pleasure and di-  
cretion, geuyng & grauntynge vnto my sayed  
attorney, my full power & authoritie, by the  
tenour of these presentes, to do and execute al  
and synauler the premisses, as fully, wholy,  
and surely, as I thesaid J. C. might or  
should do, if this my present writynge had not  
been made. &c. In witness whereof. &c.

A letter of substitution, where the at-  
turney maketh a deputie vnder hym.

**S**uccisio &c. S. F. &c. Salutē in dño  
sempiternā. Cū J. C. &c. per quod-  
dam scriptum suū de attornat fecerit,  
ordinauerit, constituerit, et illo  
co suo posuerit me prefat S. sum-  
berum

## Instrumentes.

perum et legitimum attornat. ad petend. &c.  
 vice et nomine dicti J. et ad meum proprium ve-  
 sum de H. L. r. li. in quibus dictus H. per ob-  
 ligationem suam prefato J. tenet et obligat,  
 dictus J. per dictam scripturam suam de attur-  
 nato, dederit et coefferit mihi prefato H. at-  
 tornato suo plenam et integram potestatem suam  
 et auctoritatem in premisis tangend. agend.  
 prosequend. &c. Et de receipte et recuperatis  
 ac super fine et concordia acquiescant. seu alia  
 exonerationes nomine dicti J. componend. sig-  
 illand. et deliberand. Et attornat. alios unum  
 vel plures sub me constituend. et renocand.  
 prout in eodem scripto de attornat. inde con-  
 fect. plenius continetur. Noueritis me prefat  
 H. vigore et auctoritate dicti scripti de attur-  
 nat. mihi sic fact. ordinasse, posuisse. &c. Et  
 meum verum et legitimum substitutum ad petend.  
 &c. ad usum, commodum et proficuum dicti E.  
 de prefato H. r. l. necnon oia alia & singula in  
 premissis et circa ea necessaria ad faciend. exerce-  
 end. experiend. et finend. adeo plene et inte-  
 gre sicut ego predictus E. vigore antedicti at-  
 tornat. facere possem, seu deberem si presens  
 personaliter adessem. Ratum, gratum. &c. In  
 cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**H**ere after foloweth the man-  
 ner to make letters Patentes, in di-  
 verse and sundery formes.

**A** patent of an office for terme of life,  
 with a fee assigned to the same.

**O**mibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos  
 presens scriptum pervenerit R. G.  
 comes L. Salutem in dno sempiternam.  
 Sciatis

# The boke of Sundry

Declarat: me prefat comitem dedisse et per hoc  
 presens scriptum meum concessisse W. H. ges  
 heroso, officium receptoris omnium erit pro  
 ficuorum, et denariorum, summatarum, crescent  
 et provenient de omnibus maneris, terris et  
 tenementis, redditibus, et hereditamentis me  
 is quibuscumque in comitatu de B. et. Et etiam of  
 ficiu superuisionis omnium predictorum ma  
 neriorum, terrarum, tenementorum, et hereditamentorum  
 meorum quorumcumque. Et ipsum W. H. rece  
 ptorum ac superuisionem maneriorum, terras  
 rum, et constituisse et ordinasse, prout per pre  
 sentes ordinamus, et constituimus. Habend  
 tenend, et occupand, officia predicta, et eorum  
 verumque per se vel per suum sufficientem des  
 putatum aut deputatos suos pro termino vi  
 te eiusdem W. H. cum omnibus proficulis,  
 commoditatibus, et preeminentiis quibusc  
 cumque, eisdem officiis seu eorum alteri de an  
 tiquo spectant sue periti in tam amplis modis  
 et forma, prout aliquis alius vel aliqui alii  
 officio predicta, seu eorum alterum ante hec  
 tempora usus fuit aut gaudi fuerunt. Et vlt  
 terius sciatis me prefat L. dedisse, et hoc pres  
 enti scripto meo concessisse prefato W. H.  
 pro executione et occupatione officiorum pres  
 dictorum quandam annualem redditum. xl. marcarum  
 sterlingum, erunt de omnibus predictis maner  
 is, terris, et. et habend leuand et percipiend,  
 eundem annualem redditum. xl. marcarum pres  
 fatis W. pro termino vite sue naturalis, pre  
 manus suas proprias de erit. et proficulis ma  
 neris terrarum. et ad duos anni terminos videlicet  
 ad festum. et. per equales portiones. Et si con  
 tingat

vel sic, durat  
 de pte mei  
 dicti comita.

As ye seothre  
 grautes and  
 Annuities  
 here befoze.



## Instrumentes.

lingat predictum annualem redditus quadraginta marcarum aucto fore. &c.

**A** graunt of the hepyng of a manout, parke, and lodge.

**I**M. erle of D. lorde S. &c. to al chrystian people, to whom this present wryting cometh, gretyng in our lord God euerlastyng. Where as J. late Erle of D. myne auncellour, whose colin and heire I am, by his letters Patentes, dated. &c. gaue and graunted, vnto J. W. the office and hepyng of the parke of L. with in the countie of S. and of the lodge within the same, and also by the said letters patentes made, constitute, and ordeined, the said J. W. to be his officer and keeper, of the said parke and lodge. To haue, occupie, and enioy: the said office of keeper and lodge, to the foresaid J. W. and to his assignes, for Terme of his life, by hymself, or his sufficient depute or deputies, with all maner of fees, wages, profits and commodities, to the said office due of apperteynyng, in as large and ample maner, as any persone or persones, befoze that tyme had, occupied, enioyed, or persequed in plame. Knowe you, that J. J. W. now erle of D. for diuerse consideracions me mouyng, haue geue, graunted, and by this present wrytyng, do geue and graunt, to my welbeloued frende T. P. gentleman, seruaunt to the reuerende father in God. &c. the hepyng of the Manour of L. and of the said parke, of the here now there in, or that hereafter, at any tyme shalbee, immediately after the death of the said J. W.

AND

## The booke of sundry

and as sone as the said office, whiche the a-  
boue named J. W. dooth now enioye, shall  
happen to bee voyde, by the surrender of the  
said J. W. or by any other lawfull waies or  
meanes. And the said E. P. ordeine, make  
and constitute by these presentes, to be keeper  
of the same Manour, Parke, lodge and dene,  
whensoeuer it shall first happen to be voyde,  
as is afore rehearsed.

And furthermore knowe ye, that the a-  
foresaid J. W. cele of D. do geue and graunt  
vnto the foresaid E. P. for the exercising  
and occupying of the said office, the yerely fe  
and wages of. iiii. d. a yere, immediately after  
the death of the said J. W. with all profited  
fees, wages, rewarde, aduantages, and co-  
modities to the same office, in anywise dewe  
and apperteyning, in as ample maner and  
forme, as the said J. W. or any other haupng  
or occupying the same office, had, or euer vsed  
and enioyed.

And also the herbage and pannage of the  
said Parke of L. immediately after the death  
of the foresaid J. W. and as sone as the said  
office shall happen to be voyde, by surrender  
of the aboue named J. W. or by any other  
lawfull waies or meanes. To haue, hold and  
occupie and enioye the same office, of keepng  
of the said Manour, Parke, Lodge and dene  
immediately after the death of the said J. W.  
and as sone as the same office shall happen to  
bee voyde, to the said E. P. for terme of his  
life by himself, or his sufficient deputie or de-  
puties. And to haue and to hold, the said wa-  
ges

## The booke of sundry

ges and perely fee of. iiii. d. a day, and the said herbage and pānage together, with all other commodities, profites and auauntages, apperteyning to the same, immediately after the death of the said J. W. in as large and ample manner, as the said J. W. or any other persones, heretofore had or occupied, for terme of life of the said C. P. the same perely fee or wages, of. iiii. d. a day, to be paid by the hands of the Bailly of the Counte of A. for the tyme bying of the issues, profitis, and revenues of the manour of A. at twoo feastes of the yere, that is to saye, at the feastes of S. Michaell the Archangell: and the Annunciation of our blessed Lady S. Mary the virgin, by even portions. The first payment thereof, accordyng to the rate, to begin at the first feast of the said twoo feastes next after the death of the said J. W. And if it happen the said perely fee or wages of. iiii. d. a day to bee behind and not paid, by the space of one moneth, next after any of the feastes afore rehearsed, at whiche it ought to bee paid, that then it shalbe lefull to the said J. W. into the foresaid Manour of A. to entre and distress, and the distresses there found, to distraine, and beare awaye, and with hym to hold kepe & retene, till suche tyme as al the portion of the said perely fee or wages, of. iiii. d. a day so due, and behynd in hande, be fully contented and paid, with tharrerages, if any ther be. In witness whereof. &c.

**A** petition to the King for  
a poore Scholer.



## The booke of Summy

To the kyng our Soueraigne. &c.

**W**heateh it your highnes, of your  
moste noble and aboundaunt grace  
in the waie of Charitie, for, and to  
wardes the exhibicion of your daie  
ly oratour, and poore suppliant **C.**  
**M.** master of art, and student in your vniuersa  
fite of **D.** beyng mynded to continue in his  
study, and learning there, whiche he shal not  
be able to do, vnlesse your moste gracious fa  
uor be shewed him in this behalf, to geue and  
graunt, to your said oratour, the pencion go  
yng out of the college or fellowship of **A.** be  
yng of your moste noble foundation, whiche  
pencion, the Deane of the said college, is bound  
to geue, at your nomination, by reason that  
thesame college, was lately voyde, of a Deane  
and master, & the said now Deane, is by your  
grace, to the same preferred and called. And  
that your said oratour, make vpon this bill,  
signed with your moste gracious hand, haue  
and obtene such, and as many your necessa  
ry wrytynges, as in this behalf, shalbe to hym  
expedient. And your said orator, shal daily  
praie to God, for the preservation of your  
royall estate, long to continue in felicitie.

**A** letter Patent of a pteely  
amurte with diuers other  
ther clauses of fees.

Wherofse pe  
may see in  
the name of  
another lorde

**E**x. sc. Omnibus ad quos hoc pres  
ens scriptum peruenit, salutem.  
Sciatis qd nos in consideratione  
boni et fidelis seruitii per dilectus  
nobis in **Ch:ro R.** ante hec tem  
pora

## Instrumentes.

po; a impensi dedimus, concessimus ac per p.  
 sentes damus et concedimus eadem A quon-  
 dam annuitatem, siue annualem redditum. l.  
 l. sterlingorum annuatim habend. percipiend.  
 gaudend. et recipiend. de redditibus reuentio-  
 nibus, et proficulis hanaperii nostri predicti  
 per manus clerici, vel custodis eiusdem hanas-  
 perii nostri pro tempore existens habend. et an-  
 nualem redditum. l. l. prefato A. pro termino  
 vite sue naturalis, de redditibus, reuentionibus  
 et proficulis eiusdem hanaperii per manus cler-  
 ici, vel custodis dicti hanaperii pro tempore  
 existens ad festa annunciationis beate Ma-  
 rie virginis, et sancti Michaelis archangelis,  
 equis portionibus super sola demonstratione  
 harum litterarum nostrorum patentium sen-  
 earum rotulament, in dicto hanaperio nra  
 facti vel alibi prefati custodi pro tempore exis-  
 stens ostend. absq. aliquo breui, vel aliquibus  
 siue mandatis extra cancellariam nostram super  
 easdem litteras nostras patentes prosequendo.  
 ac prefato clerico aut custodi aliquatenus dis-  
 rigend. Dedimus etiam et concessimus ac per  
 presentes damus et concedimus idem A. pro  
 termino vite sue, unum solum vini basketum an-  
 nuarum percipiend. durante vita sua per ma-  
 nus pincerne nostre Anglie pro tempore exis-  
 stentis deliberand. de illo uno q. idem pincerna  
 noster pro tempore existens, habebit et recipit  
 et ad usum nostrum ratione officii sui predicti.

I clause for  
 a Tunns of  
 wyne.

I clause of  
 a fee gowne.

Acenon damus et concedimus eadem A.  
 pro termino vite sue annuatim rationem Cerici  
 Anglie veluet, de Cerico nostro de garderoba  
 nostra, et tantum penus de eadem garderoba  
 n. l. nostra

The boke of sundry

nostra annuat. precipiend. et deliberand. per  
manus magist. garderobe nostre predicti p  
tempore existens quantum satis erit, et ser-  
uiet ad faciend. predict. vnam togam de seris-  
co, Anglice veluet, et penulatam annuatim p  
termino vite sue de illis sericis anglice veluet  
et penulis de quibus idem magister de garde-  
roba nostra pro tempore existens annuatim  
recipiet et habebit ratione officii sui predicti.  
Ac etiam damus et concedimus eid. A. annua-  
tim durante vita sua, duas damus idoneas,  
videlicet vnam anglice a Bucke of season in  
estate, et aliam anglice a do of season in hieme,  
in magno parco nostro de W. in com. nostro  
de S. annuatim capiend. et habend. tam per  
se ipsum quam per aliquem alium siue aliquos  
alios per ipsum assignand. per custodes in par-  
co nostro pro tempore existens. eidem A. deli-  
berand. Et volumus et concedimus q. bene li-  
ceat et licebit prefato A. et assignatis suis du-  
rante vita sua predicta annuatim venari et fu-  
gare in eodem parco nostro pro predictis duas-  
bus damis capiend. et interficiend. et eas abs-  
inde car. and. asportand. et habend. ubicunq.  
plauerit ad voluntatem suam sine impedimen-  
to nostro et heredum nostrorum forestariorum,  
parcariorum et aliorum officiorum et ministro-  
rum quorumcunq. durante vita sua. Et vlti-  
mus damus et concedimus eidem A. centum  
fl. ster. de dono et regado nostro de ex. rent.  
recuenter et proficuis hanap. nostre predicte,  
siue crescent per manus predicti clerici, eius-  
dem hanaperii pro tempore existens soluend.  
et deliberand. indilate post ostensionem sibi  
hancum



## Instrumentes.

hancum litterarum nostrarum patentes absq[ue]  
composito seu aliquo alio inter nobis vel hered[ibus]  
nostris reddend. seu solvend. pro premissis seu  
aliqua premissorum. Et volumus et concedi-  
mus q[uod] predictus Clericus de hanaperis n[ost]ro  
pro tempore existens, et predictus magister de  
garderoba nostra predicta pro tempore existens  
habeant plenam allocationem, etiam quibus-  
cumq[ue] audicibus nostris, in quibuscumq[ue] cus-  
titiis et locis super specialibus compositis suis  
faciend. de existentibus reuerentionibus, et pe-  
ficiendis separabilibus ratione officiorum suorum  
nobis emergeri, siue crescentium, videlicet dic-  
tus clericus hanaperis nostri pro tempore ex-  
istens, tam pro annuali solutione predicta an-  
nuatis siue annualis redditus. i. l. quam pre-  
dictis centum libris de regardo nostro prefa-  
to. Et ut permittitur per nos concess. Et pre-  
dictus magister garderobe nostre predicta pro  
deliberatione dicte annualis serici siue veluet  
et penularum annuatim ad faciend. prefat. A-  
bnam togam penulatam. Etq[ue] expensa mens-  
tis de vero annuo valore aut aliqua alia cre-  
ditudine premissorum, seu eorum alicuius, aut  
de aliis donis, siue concessionibus per nos aut  
aliquem progenitorum nostrorum prefato. A-  
nte hec tempora fact. in presentibus minimis  
fact. existit, aut aliquo statuto ordinatione si-  
ue restrictione prohibitione siue prouisione,  
aut aliqua alia re, causa vel materia quacumq[ue]  
in aliquo non obstante. In cuius rei. ec.

**A** letter Patent of the kyng of a  
Royde, concernyng the gift of a  
Rewardship, and collable. &c.

n. ii.

Rex

# The boke of sundry

Of other  
Roydshippes  
and landes.

A clause of  
deputation.

**E**x omnibus ad quos. &c. salutem.  
Scia's q' nos considerantes fide-  
litatem et induitiam p'edilecti et  
et fideles consanguinei nostri G. et  
et gratia nostra specialis, et ex certa  
scientia, et mero motu nostris concessimus p'p-  
tato G. officia senescalli, sive senescalie ho-  
noris nostri de A. in com. D. et B. Ac non  
castri ville domini et maner. i. nomi castri, su-  
per Tenam dominorum et maneriorum de W.  
et B. ac omnium aliorum castro-um, domo-  
rum, manerio-um, terrarum, et tenementorum  
nostrorum in eisdem com. cum pertinent. per-  
celles ducatus nostre L. ac eundem G. senes-  
callum omnium officio-um p'edicta per p'el-  
tes p'ordinauimus facimus, et constituimus. Ac  
etiam concessimus eidem G. officia constabul-  
lar'ia castro-um nostrorum de T. B. et D. ma-  
gistri Forstar. Chace nostre de B. ac balis  
uorum nostre libertatis nostre in com. p'edicta.  
Ac non Magistrum deductus ferarum omni-  
Forstar chacearum, parro-um, bosco-um et  
warrenorum in com. p'edicta. Ac etiam co-  
fimus eidem G. plenariam auctoritatem, et po-  
testatem faciend. nominand. et assignand. de  
tempore in tempus, omnes et omnimod. for-  
starios et custodes dictarum Forstarum, ferar-  
um, chacearum, parro-um, et warrenorum.  
Ac insuper dedimus et concessimus eidem G.  
officiu magistri capitalis senescalli, honoris  
p'edicta, ac ceterorum p'eminencio-um omnium ei  
pertinent. Habend. occupand. et exercend. oia  
p'edicta officia et eorum quodlibet una cum  
auctoritate et potestate p'p'ia. p'p'ato G. per  
se

## Instrumentes.

Se vel per suos sufficientes deputatos aut de-  
putatum suum pro termino vite ipsius & per-  
cipiend. annuatim in et pro officiis predictis,  
et eorum quolibet L. l. Sterling una cum feod  
et vad. ab antiquo debet. et consuet. tam eiu-  
dem officiis et eorum cuiuslibet quam omnibus  
aliis officiis occupand. per offic. sciendis & no-  
minand. per prefato &. auctoritate & pot. sta-  
te supradict. et de existibus proficuis et reu-  
tionibus honoris predict. et ceterorum promiss.  
eorum, et eorum cuiuslibet provenientie siue  
crecen. per manus firmariorum, tenentium,  
receptorum seu aliorum officiariorum et oc-  
cupatorum eiusdem pro tempore existent. ad  
terminos sancti Michaelis archangeli & pas-  
che, equis portionibus una cum omnibus et  
omnimodis aliis feod. proficuis, commodita-  
tibus & libertatibus et emolumentis quibus-  
cumq. officiis predictis et eorum cuiuslibet quas  
intercunq. pertinentes in tam amplis modis et  
forma, prout aliqui alii, siue aliquis alius of-  
ficia predicta, seu eorum aliquod ante hec te-  
pora habuerunt siue habuit, occuparunt vel  
occupant, ac in eisdem et in eorum quolibet,  
perceperunt siue percipit. Ego q. expressa me-  
cio de viro annuo valore. ac de p. se i. tho: her

**C**eter patet for. heppng of a na-  
tural Ideot or Lunaticke.

**E**x omnibus ad quos. sc. salutem. Mel lunaticus  
Sciatis q. cu. T. D. filius et heres et demens fre-  
H. D. nuper de G. in com. E. fatu- netic? seiharo  
us & ideota esset a naturate sua gus. or othero  
et ratione sui ipsius et regimine wise as the  
terrarum, tenementorum, bonorum et catall- persons is,  
n. iii. lozum



## Instrumentes.

lozum suorum omnino vacat et caret prout  
 eorum nobis fide dignos probatum et testib<sup>9</sup>  
 Nos vero de gratia nostra speciali et ex certa  
 scientia, et mero motu nostris, volentes eidē  
 E. de vite necessariis et corporis sui custodia  
 secuta providere. Dedimus et concessimus ac  
 per presentes damus et cōcedimus dilecto no-  
 bis in Christo H. J. militi pro corpore nostro  
 custodiam ipsius E. ac omnium terrarum et  
 tenementorum reddit. et servit. cum pertinentiis  
 que nuper fuerunt predicti H. B. et que tam p<sup>re</sup>  
 sine post mortem eiusdem H. quas ratione la-  
 titatis et idiotie dicti E. ad manus nos-  
 tras devenuerunt seu devenire debuerint aut  
 debent. Habend. gaudend. tenend. et occupand.  
 custodiam corporis dicti E. ac omnium ma-  
 neriozum terrarum, tenementorum et aliozum  
 premissorum. et preiatis H. J. heredibus et as-  
 signat. suis pro termino vite naturalis dicti  
 E. B. absq<sup>ue</sup> aliquo compoto seu aliquo alio,  
 nobis vel heredibus nostris inde reddend. vel  
 faciend. Prouiso semper q<sup>od</sup> dictus H. J. here-  
 des et assigni sui de exst. maneriozum, terrarū  
 tenementorum, et ceterozum premissorum, in-  
 uentat predicto E. victualia et cetera omnia  
 vite sue necessaria, prout dicit in tali casu,  
 et quod terre et tenementa. et preiata manu  
 teneantur sine vasso vel destructione. Ego q<sup>ui</sup>  
 expressa mentio de vero annuo valore. et.

**A** letter of cause conduite for  
 a certain of yeres.

**T**o all true Christian people, to whom  
 these present letters shall come. J. B.  
 of D. and E. f. Citizens of L. sends  
 greeting

## Instrumentes.

gretynge in our lord God ever' akyng. Where  
as one G. H. citizen of L. in diuerse somes of  
money, is to vs generally indebted, which so-  
mes of money, thesaid G. H. is not, ne by his  
helphod, Maibe of habilitie, to paie & content,  
vnlesse wee geue and graunt vnto hym, our  
fauor & respit, in payment of thesame. There-  
fore knowe ye, that we thesaid creditiours, al-  
about named, and euerych of vs moued with  
pitie, in consideration of the premisses, and  
of the good will and desire, whiche thesaid  
G. H. hath to the contentacion of thesaid du-  
ties, haue geuen and graunted, and by these  
presentes geue and graunt, vnto thesame G.  
H. or by whatsover name or additio, that he  
be named or called, & so to all them, which for  
thesaid G. H. to vs, or to any of vs, standen  
or standeth bounde or charged: our sure, free,  
and whole licence, libertie and saufe conduite  
as muche as is in vs. So alway, that thesaid  
G. H. and al thei whiche for him or with him  
to vs stande bounden or charged: & ouer that  
the seruantes and assignes, of thesaid G. H.  
with all the goodes, catalles, merchaundises  
debtes, duties, and other thynges of thesame  
G. and in all maner of places, freely, quietly,  
well and peaceably at their large and libertie  
mate and Mall, by daye and night, goo, come,  
abide, sojourn and dwell, passe and repasse,  
in, to, or fro any cite, toun, village, or other  
place or places, within this Realm: of En-  
glande, or els without And all thesame good-  
des, wares, merchaundises, & all other thyng-  
es, as been aboue reherced, to dispose, as it  
n. 1111, Mall

## The boke of sundry

Shall like and please the same G. and all those  
persone & persones, that with, oꝝ foꝝ hym to  
vs, oꝝ any of vs, stande bounde and charged,  
at al tymes and seasons from the daie of the  
makynge hereof, vnto the ende and terme of. v  
peres, then next and immediately ensuyng, afte  
ter the daie and daies of paymēt, specified in  
the specialitie oꝝ specialities, wherein the said  
G. in any other persone oꝝ persones, foꝝ the  
same G. in anywise standeth bound & charged  
vnto vs, and that we, noꝝ any of vs, shall in  
nowise pursue, arrest, attach, hurt, withhold  
let oꝝ greve, ne any other persone oꝝ persones  
foꝝ vs, oꝝ any of vs, oꝝ in the name of vs, oꝝ  
of any of vs, by chauntytie, assent, wil, oꝝ a  
gremēt of vs, oꝝ any of vs, the said G. oꝝ  
those persone oꝝ persones, noꝝ any of them,  
whiche foꝝ the same G. to vs, oꝝ any of vs, in  
anywise standeth bound oꝝ charged, by their  
their bodies as fugitiues, noꝝ otherwise, noꝝ  
by their goodes, cattalles, merchaundises, oꝝ  
any other thynges of theirs, oꝝ of any of the,  
foꝝ paymēt to be made to vs, oꝝ any of vs,  
of our said duties, oꝝ any part oꝝ parcel of  
them, oꝝ foꝝ to finde to vs, oꝝ any of vs, any  
other oꝝ better suretie oꝝ sureties, foꝝ contene  
tacion and paymēt of the same our duties, o  
ther then we, and eueryche of vs, now haue &  
hath, foꝝ the same paymēt of our said duties  
oꝝ any otherwise during the terme afoꝝsaid  
by reason oꝝ occasion of any debt, accompte,  
disceipt, trespass, buyng, sellng, cōtracte, oꝝ  
of any other thyng, matere oꝝ cause, oꝝ ground  
of cause, whatsoever it be, before the daie of  
these



## Instrumentes.

these presentes, betwene vs, or any of vs, and  
 thesaid G. and those persones, which with  
 vs, or for thesame G. to vs, or any of vs, sta-  
 den bound, charged or chargeable, had, made,  
 mouyng or depedyng. And if it happen with-  
 in thesaid terme, any money or goodes to be therewith  
 attached, or arrested in the name of vs, or a-  
 ny of vs, by any other persone or persones, des to be su-  
 in the handes of thesaid G. or of the, or any perfluous, it  
 of them, whiche for hym, to vs or any of vs, is dooen for  
 standeth bounde or be charged, or chargeable: example.  
 by force of any bill or billes, plaint or plain-  
 tes, against them or any of them, to be leued  
 or attayned. That then we he, or the of vs,  
 in the name of whom, any suche bill or billes  
 plaint or plaintes, shalbe made or affirmed,  
 shall put in suretie, to thesaid bill or billes,  
 plaint or plaintes, and so vnterly discharge  
 discharge thesaid attachement and attache-  
 mentes, when and as often as we, the, or he of  
 vs, in the name of whom, thesaid attachement  
 or attachementes, shalbe made or affirmed, shal  
 thereto duely be required by thesaid G. or by  
 them, or any of them, whiche for hym to vs,  
 or any of vs, stande bounde or charged. And  
 euery of them therof, we and euery of vs shal  
 clerely discharge, as often as any suche occa-  
 sion or cause, shall happen to fall, during the  
 terme aforesaid.

And more ouer, we all the credytors aboue  
 specified, will and graunt, and euery of vs,  
 for his awne part, willet and graunteth, to  
 thesaid G. by these presentes, that if it hap-  
 pen thesaid G. or them, or any of the, whiche

n. d. for

## The boke of sundry

for hym to vs, or any of vs, stande bound or charged, in their awne persons, or in the person of them, or any of them, or in, or by the goodes, cattelles, or merchaundises, of them, at any time within the terme aforesaid, by vs or by any of vs, or by any other persone or persones, by the commaundement, will, procuring, authorite, consent, or knowlege of vs, or any of vs, against the tenor, forme and effect, of this our present letters of safeconduite, in anywise to be arrested, sued, impleaded, hurte, greued, attempted, vered, or hyndered, and therof after the forme abovesaid, bee not releued nor defended, that then thesaid G. and those whiche for hym to vs, or any of vs, stande bounde or charged: and the'r heires and executois by these presentes shalbe for euermore quite and discharged, against him or them, of vs, by whom the said G. and those persons, whiche for hym to vs, or any of vs, stande bounde or charged, shall so against the forme, tenor and effect, of these our present letters of safeconduite, be attempted, vered, hyndered, or any of them bee attempted. yc and thes of not released, dissolued nor defended, accordyng to the forme abovesaid, of all maner actions, sues, quarrells, challenges, recognisaunces, excecutions and detraunces, whatsoeuer they be, from the beginning of the world, vnto the daie of such attempting, veracion, grieve, or hyndering. In witness wherof &c.

By the commission of  
a Steward. &c.

Omibus

The boke of Sundry

**Q**uoniam christi fidelibus. &c. J. B.  
salutem. Roueritis me prelat J. B.  
concess. et per presentes confirmasse  
E. D. gesi. officia senescalli, subus  
lois et gubernatois maner. ter. et  
ecclie. reddit. et seruic. meorum cum pertini i J  
B. E. D. &c. cum suis membris, et pertinent.  
vniuers. eundemq J. B. senescallum superu.  
et gubernat. omnium et singulorum premis.  
et quorumcumq ea tangesi. ordinasse, consili  
fuisse, et deputasse, per presentes. Dand. et p  
present concedend. prelat. J. B. plenam terro  
re present. potestatem et auctoritatem vice et  
nomine meo, omnes curi, letas, & dies. &c. pro  
ut aliquis alius vnquam habuit aut habere co  
suerit. &c. after the maner of othe grauntes.

**T**atene of annuities or perchy lce, geuen  
by a gentleman to his seruant, for  
promocion of a Marriage.

**C**ristianis vniuersis presens scriptur  
inspecturis siue audientis R. M. ara  
miger, salutem i auctore salutis et fidei  
dem indubiam presentibus adhiberi.

Cum nonnulla spes matrimonii inter  
R. B. famulum meum et J. D. annuente deo  
futuri affulget Deitote me eundem R. B. ut qui  
commodi et vtilitatem dicti famuli mei pro  
prie obsequium mihi in famulatu suo inges  
pue & diligenter prestitum, plurimum auctori  
delim, quo commodius inter eos viueretur,  
dedisse, concessisse, et hoc presenti scripto meo  
confirmasse prelati R. B. & J. quandam an  
nuitatem siue annualem redditum. &c. & bono  
et legalis monete Anglie, extant. De maneria  
w. a



## The booke of Sundry

meo de **M** cum pretiis in com. **M**gori. **M**as  
 tend. gaudend. et percipiend. dictam annuitas  
 tem siue annualem redditu. r. l. eisdem **M**. **M**.  
 et **M**. eorum vtriq; diuinitus viuenti et assign.  
 suis durante vita mei prefati **M**. et ad festa s.  
**M**ichaelis archangel. et annunciationis be  
 ate **M**. virginis equis portionibus singulis  
 annis soluend. Et si ac quotiens contingat  
 dict. annuitatem siue annualem reddit. r. l. a  
 retro fore in parte vel i toto p<sup>ro</sup> aliquod fest.  
 festo<sup>rum</sup> predictorum quo vt prefert. solui des  
 beat. Tunc et toties hene licebit prefatis **M**.  
**M**. et **M**. et eorum vtriq; et assign. suis i predict.  
 manerium cum pertinen. et in quamlibet inde  
 percellam intrare et distringere. Distra. o<sup>mn</sup>  
 nesq; sic ibid. captas licite abinde fugate, abs  
 ducere, asportare, et penes se detinere, quousq;  
 que eis de eodem reddit sic a retro s. rest. ple  
 narie fuerit satisfactum et p<sup>ro</sup> solut. vna cum  
 dampnis et expensis suis in ea parte sustine  
 ris. Prouiso semper quod si dict. nup. se non  
 succederit, nec consummare fuerit aut si idem  
**M**. **M**. et **M**. per me, aut mea causa aliquo mo  
 do promoti fuerint, siue obtinere possint, aut  
 eorum alter potest al. quam annuitatem, seu  
 annualem redditum, terras, tenementa, seu he  
 reditamenta, aut aliam certitudinem vigus,  
 habend. eis durante dicta vita mea annui va  
 lore. r. l. aut maioris quod ex tunc presens  
 scriptum penitus irritum erit, p<sup>re</sup>missis no  
 obstantibus. In cuius rei testimonium  
 huc presentis scripto meo, ego p<sup>re</sup>fa  
 tus **M**. **M**. sigillum meum ap  
 posui, datum. 14.

**Cher**

**T**here foloweth diuerse  
and sundery kyndes of suppli-  
cations, billes of complaint, answeres,  
and other peticions, to be put for any  
matter in the Kynges Courtes.

**T**o the kyng our moſte dyad  
ſouereigne Lorde.

**W**he lamentably complaineth vnto  
your highnes, your moſt faith-  
full and obedient ſubiect T. S. of  
H. in the Countie of R. vncle and  
heire vnto R. S. late of the Citie  
of L. Eiler, that is to wite, brother of W. S.  
father of theſaid R. S. That where theſaid  
R. in his life, was ſealed in his demaine, as  
of fee, of, and in two meſſuages, xxx. acres of  
land arable, wodde and paſture, ſeuerally ſe-  
liſſing and beynge, in the parishes of L. S. &c.  
in theſaid Countie. And he ſo beeyng ſealed  
therof, died ſealed, ſo that theſaid two meſ-  
ſuages, and other the promiſſes diſceſſed, and  
of right ought to deſcende, vnto your poore  
ſubiect, as vncle and heire to theſaid R. S.  
So it is moſte gracious ſouereigne Lorde,  
that certain writinges, euidences, ſcriptes  
and muniments, concernynge the promiſſes,  
whiche your ſaid moſt and faithful ſubiect  
ſhould proue his true title by, vnto the pro-  
miſſes, been commyn into the hands and poſ-  
ſeſſion of M. C. and S. M. of H. aforeſaid  
by the haupynge whereof, theſaid M. and S.  
haue conceiued diuerſe and ſundry craftie  
ſtrat. s, vnto themſelues, and thereby haue ob-  
tained

## The booke of Sundry

obtained the possession of the premises, and the  
 same, and profits thereof by the space of. xx  
 yeres, wrongfully have withhelden, and yet  
 do, contrary to all right and good conscience.  
 In consideration whereof, and for so muche  
 as your said poore subiect, is in extreme mis-  
 erie and neede, and not hauing wherewith to  
 liue, but byuen by necessity, vnto his daily  
 laboꝝ. Whiche he cannot intermitte, without  
 the utter vndoyng of hym, and all his childꝝ  
 and so of no maner of abilitie, to sue for the  
 premises by your Lawes. It maie therefore  
 please your highnesse, of your moste aboun-  
 dant grace & pitie, to graunt your moste cha-  
 ritable and fauorable letters, of commission  
 to bee directed, vnto suche honorable men, as  
 your highnesse shall name therunto, commaun-  
 ding them by the same, to examine the premis-  
 ses, and further to set suche direction, and fis-  
 nall ende therein, as iustice and truthe would,  
 and that as they will answer, befoze the iudg-  
 ement of the almightie God. vnto whom,  
 your said poore subiecte will ( accordyng to  
 his moste bounden duetie ) praye, for the pre-  
 seruation of your royall estate &c.

A bill of complaint vpon certain giles-  
 ses, requirynge a writte of Certioꝛ.

**I**n most lamẽtable wise sheweth vnto  
 your good lordshipp ppe, your daily  
 poore orator J. W. of L. that where  
 one J. B. of L. aforesaid, merchant  
 Tailor, borrowed of your said ora-  
 tor. xli. l. sterlyng, to be paid to the said J.  
 at a certain date, vnto the agreed, whiche  
 date



## Instrumentes.

date was expired, and the said some of money not paid, wherefore the said J. for that he had not ready money, desired your supplicacion, to take a certain white brode clothe in paunces, containing. xl. paces, cut in peeces, for the said. xli. l. which clothe was sold, and deuised to your said orator, by a bill of sale, wherein the said J. standeth bound, with condition in the same bill declared, that if the said clothe were not redeemed by a date certain in the said bill limited, that then the same clothe to be to the only vse, of your said orator, for contentacion and whole payment, of the said. xli. l. Since the which tyme, the said J. counsailed your said orator, to put furth the said clothe, to one R. M. of L. Wherman for to be dyed of several colours, for his most profite, by the meanes whereof, the said J. M. was contented, to take the said broade clothe, for the payment of his said money, and afterward the said clothe, was deliuered to the said R. M. and within lxx. daies after the deliuey of the said clothe, to the said R. one R. M. Spanyard, assented a plaint of debt, against the said J. and accordyng to the custome, of the said cite of L. hath caused attachment to be made, of the said brode clothe; as a debt due by the said J. vnto the said R. where the said clothe is your said orator's. Notwithstanding, by reason of the said attachment; your said orator retained counsaill, in the Guild hall in L. where the matter was, bring at issue, whereupon the Jury was panelled, since the which tyme, for the space  
of

## The booke of sundry

of three courts-dales, your said orator did  
geue attendaunce there, to haue thesaid mat-  
ter heard, and thesaid plaintiffe and counsaill  
would not suffre thesaid Jury to appere, so  
long as your said supplicante, did apply and  
pursue his cause, in effect herein. And for that  
thesaid R. and his counsaill, would not pro-  
ceede in thesaid action, your said orator sup-  
posed, that it shuld no moze be called vpon by  
occasion whereof, your said orator, being a-  
bout his businesse in the countrey, and in the  
meane tyme, thesaid L. M. with his counsaill  
hauyng knowlege, that your said orator was  
out of the citie, into the countrey, instantly  
labored the Jury to appere, in the absence of  
your said orator, and by their subtiltie and  
craft, thesaid Jury did appere, and passed a-  
gainst your said orator, contrary to al right  
lawe, and good conscience, whiche shalbee to  
the greate impouerishment, and vndoynge of  
your said orator for ever, vnlesse your good  
lordshippes lesfull fauor and succor, be to hym  
shewed in this behalfe. In cōsideraciō wher-  
of, might it therefore please your good lordes-  
hip, to graūt the kynges writ of Certiorari  
to be directed to the Mayor and Sherifes of  
the citie of L. commaunding them and euerie  
of them, by vertue of thesame, to certifie be-  
fore your good lordship, in the kynges moste  
honorable court of Chauncery, at a certain  
daie, by your lordship to be limited, thesaid  
attachement, and all the matter concernyng  
thesame, and to crampane thesaid matter, and  
all the circumstaunce thereof, and to stand to  
suche

## Instrumentes.

Suche an ordye, and direccion thereto, as shall stande with right, equitie, and good conscience. And your said orator shall praye to God for the preseruation of your good lordshipp long to continue.

**A** bill of complaint for the right of landes where a state was made by disceipt, and to require a subpena vpon the same.

**W**e humbly sheweth vnto your lordship, your daily orator W. L. of W. in the countie of M. That where one W. L. late of S. in the countie of H. by his life tyme, was lawfully leased in his demesne, as of fee, of and in one messuage, and seven acres of land set, lying, and being in the toun and field of S. aforesaid, to the pecy value of. xx. s. ster-lying. And he so leased of the premises, had issue, one R. L. his sonne, & died. After whose death, the said R. was distracte, and of no whole memorie, and so died without issue, of his body, lawfully begottē. After whose death the said messuage and other the premises, descended and came vnto one R. L. as brother and heire vnto the said W. L. whiche R. hath issue, one T. R. his sonne And so it is good knowe, that aswell the said R. the father, as also the said T. his sonne, hath by their dede of release, released all their right, title, and interest, of, and in the said messuage, and other the premises, to your said orator & his heires as by their said dede of release, doth appere. Al that notwithstanding good lordes certain evidences, dedes, charters, writing and mis-



## The booke of Landry

inmentes, concerning the premises, be come  
to the handes and possession of one **S. W.**  
who hauyng of thesame euidences, hath con-  
ueighed indentures, of a bargain and sale, to  
be made of the premises, by thesaid **W. C.**  
beyng a distract man and of no wit, vnto the  
said **S.** whiche **S.** by force at thesame, and  
hauyng the euidence in his custodpy, conueyed  
diuers secrete estates, to the vs of thesaid  
**S.** and his heires. by the supporacion, coun-  
saill, and maintenaunce of one **W. R.** and **J.**  
**C.** against all lawe, right and good consi-  
derance and by the confederacie and supporacion, of  
thesaid **R.** and **C.** thesaid **S. W.** with his  
extoyte power, dooth wrongfully detain and  
kepe, the possession in the premises, fro your  
said orator, against all right and good ius-  
tice. In tender consideration whereof, it maye  
please your lordshipp, to geue thereupon the  
kynges writte of Subpena, to be directed to  
the befozenamed **S. W. R.** and **J. C.** com-  
maundyng the and euery of them, by thesame  
personally to appere before your lordshipp,  
in the kynges court of Chaucery, at a cer-  
tain date to the limited, and vnder a certain  
pain there to make answer to the premises.  
And further, to stande and obeye, all suche or-  
der and direction in the premises, as by your  
lordship, shalbe thought moost reasonable, ac-  
cording to right and good iustice. And your  
orator shall daily praye, for the preservation  
of your good lordship, long to endure.

**A** bill of Subpena, for a ti-  
tle of landes entailed.

## Inſtrumentes.

**I**n moſte humble wiſe, Metweth and  
complaineeth, vnto your good lordes  
Wiſe your hailp oratour W. R. huſ-  
bandman, that where one W. R. late  
of S. in the countie of W. huſbands-  
man, Graundfather to your ſaid oratour,  
was lawfully ſeiſed in his Demeaſne, as of  
fee, by due courſe of inheritaunce, vnto hym  
lawfully diſcended, fro his auncesours, and  
other lawfull conueighaunce in the lawe, of,  
and in one meſſuage, and. C. acres of land  
medowes, wodde and paſture, with their ap-  
purtenaunces, in S. abouesaid. And theſaid  
W. R. ſo beeing of the premiſſes, ſeiſed as  
boue. lvi. yerres now paſt. It was conſidens-  
ded, graunted and agreed, betwene theſaid  
W. R. and one J. E. late of S. in theſaid  
Countie, deceased, that J. R. then ſonne and  
heire apparaume, of theſaid W. R. before a  
certain daie ſhould mary, & take to his wife,  
one J. E. daughter of theſaid J. E. And that  
theſaid W. R. in conſideracion thereof, and  
for that theſaid J. ſhould be greatly augmen-  
ted, and preferred in goodes and ſubſtaunce,  
by that mariage of theſaid J. would imme-  
diatly after theſaid marige, had and ſolemp-  
niſed, conueigh and make, vnto theſaid J.  
and J. a good, ſufficient and lawfull eſtate, in  
the lawe, of, and in theſaid meſſuage, landes  
tenementes and other the premiſſes. To haue  
and to holde, vnto theſaid J. and J. and to  
their heires malee, of their bodies lawfully  
begotten. And afterward theſaid J. accord-  
yng to theſaid agreement, did mary and take  
o. ii. to

## The booke of sundry

to his wife, the said J. C. Immediately after  
whiche marriage, had and solēpnised, the said  
W. R. accordyng to his said promise and a-  
grement, did lawfully iustice, of and in the  
said messuage, landes, tenementes, and other  
the premises, the said J. R. & J. th. in his wife  
To have and to hold, vnto the same J. and J.  
and to their heires males, of their twoo bo-  
dies lawfully begotten, by force whereof, the  
said J. and J. were seised, of, and in the pre-  
misses in their demaīnes, as of fee taile spe-  
ciall, and thei so beynge thereof seised, the said  
J. and J. had issue male, betwene them law-  
fully begotten, one J. R. and four said o-  
ther, and one W. R. and the said W. R. the  
elder, died, by, and after whose death, the re-  
version in fee simple, of the premises, dis-  
cended vnto the said J. as sonne and heire vnto  
hym. And afterward, the said J. and J. died,  
after whose death, the said messuage, landes,  
tenementes, and other the premises, descended  
and came, and of right ought to descende and  
come, vnto the said J. R. as sonne and heire  
male, of the body of the said J. and J. law-  
fully begotten, by force whereof, the said J.  
R. entered into the said messuage, landes, te-  
nementes, and other the premises, and was  
thereof seised in his demaīne, as of fee taile  
speciall. And he so byng thereof seised, the  
said J. R. aboute foure yeres now past, of  
the said messuage, & other the premises, did  
seise without any issue male, of his body  
lawfully begotten, by force whereof, the said  
messuage, and other the premises, descended  
and



## Instrumentes.

and came, and of right ought to discede and come, vnto your said poore oratour, as brother and heire male, to the said J. E. by vertue of the gift aforesaid. So it is my synge for good lorde, that as well the dede of entaile made, of, and in the premisses, by the said W. R. the graundfather, vnto the said J. R. and J. E. to the heires males, of their bodies lawfully begotten, as is aforesaid, as diuerse other charters, euidences, deedes, wrytynge, and minimentes, concernyng the premisses, prouyng the said interest & title, of your said oratour, in, and to the premisses, been deceifully commen, to the handes and possession of J. W. and E. his wife, late wife to the said J. R. G. W. gentleman, and E. S. the elder, and there as they haue conueyed and put the, and by colour of haupyng of the said euidences, deedes wrytynge, & minimentes, in their handes and possession, the same J. W. and E. haue now of late, wrongfully entred into the said messuage, & other the premisses. And the possession thereof, doo so yet wrongfully deteyn, and kepe from your said oratour, and also the rentes, issues, and profits thereof, haue wrongfully receiued, perceiued, and taken to their awne vse, by the space of foure yeris past, and so yet do, contrary to al right and good conscience. And albeit that your said oratour, hath often and sundery tymes required, and instantly desired the said J. W. and E. G. W. and E. S. as well to deliuer, vnto your said oratour, the said euidences, deedes, wrytynge, and minimentes, concernyng

o. iii. cernyng

### Instrumentes.

cernyng the premises, as also to auoyde the  
possessio of the premises and peaceably, and  
quietly to permit and suffre, your said ora-  
tour and his assignes, to haue and enioye the  
same, and to receiue and take the rentes, and  
profites thereof, to his owne vse, accordyng  
to the said interest, and title therein, whiche  
to do, thei at all tymes haue refused and de-  
nied, and yet do, contrary to all right & good  
conscience. And soasmuche as your said or-  
atour, knoweth not the nombre, contentes,  
ne other certainties of the said euidences, be-  
des, wrytynges, and miniments, nor wherin  
thei bee contained. And also, for that the said  
J. W. C. G. W. and T. S. be of greate sub-  
staunce and riches, and also greatly frended  
and hoine, in the said countie of W. And your  
said oratour, beynge but a poore man, and ha-  
uynge but fewe frendes, in the said Countie,  
thesame your said orator, is, and shalbe there-  
fore without remedy, concernyng the premis-  
ses, by the due course and order of the com-  
mon lawe, and otherwise, vnlesse your good  
lordshippes aide and sauoy, be vnto hym mes-  
wed in this behalfe In consideration wher-  
of, it maie please your good lordshipp (the pre-  
misses tenderly considered) to graunt vnto  
your said oratour, the wynges moche gracio-  
us severall wryttes of Subpena, to bee dis-  
ected vnto the said J. W. C. G. W. and T.  
S. commaundyng theim, & euery of them, by  
thesame, personally to appeere before the hyng  
in his moche honorable Courte of Chauncery,  
at a certain daie, and vpon a certain paine  
by

## Instrumentes.

by your good lordship, to be limited therein,  
and there to make answer to the premises,  
and further, to be ordered therein, as shal ac-  
corde with right and good conscience. And  
your said oratour shal daily pray. &c.

**T**he answer of J. W. to the bill of  
complaint, of R. R. husbandman.

**T**hesaid defendaunt saith, that the  
said bill of complaint is uncertaine  
and insufficient in the Lawe, to bee  
answered vnto, and the matere ther  
in contained vnterme, and principally  
ly imagined and pursued, by the vnlawfull  
procurement, bearyng and supportacion, of  
one W. L. squire, to thintene to put thesaid  
defendaunt to trouble, cosles and expences,  
intendyng thereby, so to vnquiet and im-  
pauise thesaid defendand, as thei shoulde be  
faine to leaue their right, title and interest, of,  
and in the premises, so that he thesaid W.  
L. might purchase, and by thesame, of the  
said complainthe, and of late thesaid W.  
L. hath made meanes, vnto thesaid J. W.  
now defendand, to buye his title and interest  
of, and in the premises, and threathend hym  
to haue thesame, and that if he would not let  
hym haue it with his good will, that then he  
would haue it against his will, whosoether  
toke his part, and if the contentes of thesaid  
bill wer true, as thei are not, it wer then mat-  
ter determinable, at the comon lawe, and not  
in this honorable court, whereunto thesaid  
defendand, prayeth to be released. And neuer  
shelle, the aduantage of the premises, vn-



## The booke of Landry

to this deff. at all tymes saied, for the fur-  
ther answer vnto thesaied bill, and declara-  
cion of the truthe, of the contentes of thesaied  
bill, thesaied defendantes saies, & euerie one of  
them saies, that long tyme befoze thesaied J.  
R. mencioned in thesaied bill of complaint, as  
ny thyng had in thesaied messuage, and other  
the pmisses, or that thesaied W. R. was ther  
of infeoffed E. R. of P. T. R. of H. and E.  
W. of E. were thereof seised in their demes-  
nes, as of fee, and so beyng thereof seised, by  
their writyng indented, ready to bee shewed,  
thesaied messuage, & other the pmisses, con-  
teined in thesaied bill of complaint, amonge  
other thynges, gaue, dimised, deliuered, and  
by theire saied writyng indented, confirmed,  
vnto thesaied W. R. mencioned in thesaied  
bill of complaint, and vnto J. his wife. To  
haue and to hold thesaied messuage, and other  
the pmisses, vnto thesaied W. & J. for terme  
of their lifes, and the life of the longest liuer  
of them, and after their deceasse, thesaied E.  
T. and E. willed and declared, in þe saied writ-  
tyng indented, that thesaied messuage, and all  
other the pmisses, should remain vnto the-  
saied J. mencioned in thesaied bill of complaint,  
and vnto J. his wife, and vnto theires and  
assignes, of thesaied J. for euer, without that,  
that thesaied W. R. did infeoffe, of, and in  
thesaied messuage, landes, tenementes, and o-  
ther the pmisses, thesaied J. and J. to haue  
to theim, theire betres males, of their two bo-  
dies lawfully begotte, or that thesaied J. and  
J. were seised, of, and in the pmisses in their  
demecalnes

## Instruments.

Demasnes, as of fee taile especiall, as in the  
 said bill of complaint, is surmised, and with  
 out that, after the death of the said A. that  
 the remainder of the premises in fee simple,  
 descended vnto the said B. as sonne and heire  
 vnto hym, or that after the death of the said  
 B. and A. the said messuage and other the pre-  
 mises, descended, or of right ought to descende  
 or come, vnto the said C. R. in the taile espe-  
 ciall, as sonne and heire male, of the body of  
 the said B. and A. lawfully begotten, or her of  
 any other descent, of inheritance therein, of  
 a mere fee simple or other, the said C. R. by his  
 entrie into the said messuage, and other the  
 premises, after the death of his father and mo-  
 ther, was then seised, of, and in his demesne  
 as of fee taile especiall, or of any such estate  
 died seised, or that after the death of the said  
 B. that the said messuage, and other the pre-  
 mises, or any part or partall thereof, descen-  
 ded and came, or of right ought to descende &  
 come, to the said complainant, as brother and  
 heire male, to the said C. R. by vertue of any  
 gift, or otherwise, as in the bill of complaint  
 is vntreuly surmised, but that the said defen-  
 dantes doo aurre and are, and shalbe at all  
 tymes redy to proue, as this honorable court  
 shall award, that the said messuage, and all o-  
 ther the premises, by, and immediatly after  
 the death of the said C. R. descended, and of  
 right ought to descende, and come vnto one A.  
 daughter and heire of the said C. lawfully be-  
 gotten, on the body of the said C. one of the  
 defendants, the whiche A. is yet in plain life,  
p. v. and

## The booke of Landry

and in the ward and custodie of her said mother, and without that, that any deeds of land made, of, and in the bill by the said **M. B.** the grandfather, or any other evidence, **Testes,** writings or instruments, concerning the premises, pouring the said interest and title, of the said complainant, of, & in the premises, & every part or parcell thereof, be comen into the handes and possession, of the said **J. W.** and **B.** his wife, or either of them, or to the custody or possession of any other, by the delivery, conveyance, or appoyment, but so that it is, that the said defendant, have in their custodie one writing, indented ready to be showed, wherby the remainder of the premises is conveyed, unto the said **J.** and **B.** his wife, and to the heires & assigns, of the said **J.** for ever, as is aforesaid, and diverse other evidences and writings, pouring and concerning the conveyance of the fee simple of the said mesuage and other the premises, unto the said **J.** and other his auncellours, the which charters, evidences and writings, the said defendant do fill with them detain and kepe, as good and lawfull is for the to do, as well for the profe and preservation, of their right, title and interest unto the third part of the premises, for the towpp of the said **C.** as for the preservation of the right, title, and interest of the said **B.** daughter and heire of the said **J.** of, and in the said mesuage and other the premises, & without that, the said defendant, have at any tyme, wrongfully entered into the mesuage, and other the premises  
see,



## The booke of sundry

to, or into any parte thereof, or the profits thereof, do wrongfully detain and kepe, from the said complainantes, or the rentes, issues & profits thereof, haue wrongfully restrained & detained and taken to their awne use, as in the same bill is also vntreuly surmised &c.

**A** bill of complaint to the Chauncery for a debt without a specialite.

**I**n moste humble wise, sheweth and complainerth, vnto your good lordes: we, your daily oratour and poore bedeman J. G. of D. in the Countie of D. that where the said J. G. by waie of prest, at the feast of Pentecost, in the xliiii. yere of þe reigne of our soueraigne lord the kyng that now is, did deliuer vnto one R. W. late of D. in the said Countie of D. the some of. xliiii. l. of lawfull money of Englad to be payed vnto hym, at the feast of saint. Michael then next ensuyng, before which daie, the said R. W. by his last will and testament, constituted and made one E. then his wife, his executrix, and died, and lefte vnto the said E. then his executrix, of his awne propre goods (all his debtes payed) the some of an l. l. whom your said oratour, sonderp and many synce, hath required paymēt of the said. xliiii. l. whiche to content and paie, the said E. did neuer vnterly deny, but did require respit for the paymēt of the same, and before the said E. did content & paie, any peny of the said. xliiii. l. the said E. in her death bed, by her last will and testament, did constitute and make one J. D. her sonne, her executour, and died, and lefte

## The booke of sundry

to hym sufficient of the goodes, of the said L.  
for the contentacion and paymēt, of the same  
xxviii. l. and after ded, when whose death, the  
said complainthe daily, sonderp and many  
tymes required the said J. S. to content and  
paye vnto hym the said some of xxviii. l. whis  
che to do he ha at al tymes refused, and pre  
doth, contrarie to right and good conscience,  
to the brece vndorng, of your more orator for  
cure. And for because your oratour, hath no  
speciall re, wherby he should charge therecus  
for of ther cure of the said L. W. he is there  
for without remedy, by the order of the com  
mon lawe of this realme, and is like vterly  
to lese the said xxviii. l. vnlesse your gracious  
fauor, bee to hym shewed in this behalfe. In  
tender consideration whereof, it maie there  
fore please your good lordship (the premisses  
considered) to graunt the kynges writ of sub  
pena, to be directed to the said J. S. commaun  
dyng hym by the same, personally to appere,  
before your good lordshippe, in the kynges  
moste gracious courte of Chauncerie. &c.

¶ The answer to the same bill.

**T**he said J. S. by protestacion, not  
knowyng that the said complainthe,  
did deliuer the said L. W. in the said  
bill, named the some of xxviii. l. or a  
ny part thereof by waie of prest, as  
in the said bill is surmised, he further saith,  
that the bill of complainthe, is vncertain and  
insufficient in the lawe, to be answered vnto  
and muche of the matter therein contained, is  
fained and imagined, for veracion and trou  
ble

## Inſtrumentes.

ble of theſaid J. S. the aduantage thereof  
to hym at all tymes ſaued. Theſaid J. S. for  
further anſwere vnto theſaid bill, ſaith that  
long tyme befoze theſaid E. L. was conſti-  
tute and made executour vnto theſaid L. W.  
theſaid E. was married, vnto one R. S. ſer-  
uier of this defendante, by the ſpace of .xx. yea-  
res and more, whiche ſaid R. S. by his laſt  
will and teſtament conſtituted, ordeined and  
made, theſaid E. and theſaid J. S. his exe-  
cutours, and died, and left to the ordyne and diſ-  
poſition, of his ſaid executours, goodes and  
cattalles, of his owne pꝛopꝛty, to the value of  
£L. l. ſterlyng and aboute Ai whiche the ſaid  
goodes and cattalles, oꝛ the moſte part of the  
ſame, beyng and remainyng, in the hañdes and  
cuſtody of theſaid E. M. theſame E. married  
and toke to huſbande, to theſaid L. W. whiche  
the ſaid R. after the marriage had, becomynge  
hym and theſaid E. did miſpende, waſte and  
conſume, of theſaid goodes and cattalles, late  
of theſaid R. S. to the value of £L. l. ſter-  
lyng and aboute. And afterward theſaid L.  
W. by his laſt will and teſtament, ordeined  
and made, theſaid E. executour thereof, and  
died a verie poore man, hauyng no maner of  
goodes noꝛ cattalles, at the tyme of his death  
of his owne pꝛopꝛty, to the value of .xx. ſter-  
lyng. And afterward theſaid E. by her laſt  
will, ordeined this defendante executour there-  
of, and died, ſuchyn whoſe death, there hath  
not comen to the handes of this defendante,  
of the goodes late theſaid L. W. to the va-  
lue of .xx. ſ. ſterlyng, without that, that the  
ſaid



## The booke of sundry

Saied **L. W.** at his death, left vnto the said **C.** of his awne propre goodes, to the some of. **c.** **l.** ouer his debtes paid, or yet the some of. **xx.** **s.** lityng, or that the said **C.** after the death of the said **L. W.** did ever consent or agree, to paye the said. **xviii.** **l.** vnto the said complainant, or did require hym to respit the payment thereof, or that the said **C.** at the tyme of her death, left vnto the said defendant, sufficient of the goodes, of the said **L. W.** for the contentacion and payment, of the said. **xviii.** **l.** as in the said bill of complaint, vntroly is submitted. And without that, that any other thyng, comprised in the said feined bill, of the foresaid **J. S.** whiche is materiall to be answered vnto, and in this answer not confessed, avoyded, or trauersed, is true All whiche matters the said **J. S.** is ready to auerre, as this honorable court shall award, & prayeth to bee dismissed, with his reasonable costes and charges, in this behalfe sustained. **re.**

**C** Another forme of a bill for a subpena.

**I**n moste humble wise, sheweth and complaineth, vnto your good lordes ship, your poore and daily orator, **J. B. of R.** in the countie of **A.** That where one **M. D.** late of **L.** Draper was seised in his demesne as of fee, of and in one messuage and. **xx.** acres of land, woodd and pasture, fee, lityng and lityng, in the towne and fieldes of **R.** and the said **M.** so beeyng seised of the premises at **L.** aforesaid, by protestacio thereof, died seised. After whose death the premises descended, and of right oughte

### Instrumentes.

to descende vnto your saied orator, as to the  
uncle and next heire, of the said **M. R.** deceas-  
sed, that is to saie: Brother of **M. R.** father  
of the said **M.** deceased. So it is right ho-  
norable lord, that since the death of the said  
**M.** diuerse and sundery euidences, Deedes,  
charters, w<sup>th</sup> lynes, and other minimentes,  
concernyng the premises, be comen into the  
handes and possessiō, of **M. R.** who by co-  
lour of haupng of the said Euidences, haue  
vnlawfully entered into the premises, & there-  
of haue taken the profits to their awne vles  
by the space of seuen yeres last past, with-  
out haupng any iust colour of title so to do. And  
albeit that your saied orator, hath diuerse  
 tymes since the death of the said **M.** requi-  
red the deliuer of all the said euidences, of  
the said **M. R.** and of euery of them, that not  
withstandyng, thei and euery of thei, the same  
to deliuer, haue alwaies denied, and yet doo  
deny contrary to all Lawe, equitye and good  
conscience. It maie please therfore your good  
lordship (the premises considered) forasmuche  
as your saied orator, for the obtaynyng of  
those euidences, hath no remedy, by course of  
the common lawes of this realme, for that he  
knoweth not the certain nombre of the said  
euidences, wherein thei be contained, to graunt  
vnto your orator, the lynes moſte graci-  
ous writte of Subpena, to be directed to the  
foresaid **M. R.** commaundyng them & euery  
of them by the same, personally to appere. &c.

**A** bill of complaint where a quest hath  
passed in a matter, wrongfully alleged.

## The booke of sundry

**I**n moste humble wise, sheweth and  
complaineth vnto your moste hono-  
rable good lordship your poore sup-  
pliant and continuall orator **P. de**  
**A.** in the Citie of Lon. Broker, that  
wher as one **J. M.** of the said citie merchant  
straunger, within the said citie, was posses-  
sed, of, and in certain Lynnen clothes, to the  
value of. xxii. l. s. s. sterling, & to your poore  
suppliautes knowlege, then and as yet as of  
his awne mere propre goodes and cattailles,  
and so thereof being possessed, the same with  
in the said citie, deliuered to your poore ora-  
tor byng a Broker, safely to kepe and to sel,  
and merchaundise, by the discrecion of your  
poore Suppliant, to the vse of the said **J.** by  
fores whercof, your orator made sale thereof,  
to certain persones within the same citie, and  
the money, goodes, and merchaundise, there-  
fore receiued & taken, deliuered vnto the said  
**J.** And so it is (right honorable lord) that af-  
ter and since the sale thereof, made one **J. S.**  
merchant straunger, pretending a propertie in  
the foresaid Lynnen clothes, hath commen-  
ced an accion vpon his case, against your poore  
suppliant, in the Cypidhall, sit and being  
within the foresaid citie, before the Shiris-  
fes thereof, and thereupon hath declared, that  
he the said **J.** should haue lost those goodes,  
and that they came to the handes and posses-  
sions, of your poore suppliaute, within the  
said Citie, by waite of trouer. And further-  
more, that your said orator, was sundery tye-  
mes required, to make deliuerance thereof,



### Instrumentes.

to the said J. and that refused, and the same afterward sold, and the money therefore received, converted to your orators use, to which the matter one J. D. your poore supplicants attorney, rashly without aduise ment, or counsaill therein taken, saied that your orator did not sell the said clothes, nor any part thereof and upon the same matter, whether any sale thereof was made, by your supplicant or not, an issue was taken, & the Jury tried, sworne and charged, found a sale made by your poore orator of the said clothes (as the truth was) nothing regardyng, in whom the proprietye of the said goodes, was at the tyme of the sale thereof made, because by the plea so vnadvisedly pleded, it was confessed in paynt of ingimment, the proprietye thereof, to be the said J. D. and so it is right honorable lorde, that the said attorney, might haue taken an issue that your orator, sold no clothes of the said J. because of truthe, the clothes were the proprietye clothes of the said J. and not the clothes of the said J. D. & so the Jury should haue tried in whom the proprietye was, and because the proprietye was not put in issue, the Jury had no warraunt to enquire thereof. And in case thei had been the clothes of the said J. as thei were not in dede, your poore orator ought not, by the order of the law, to haue been charged, because thei were deliuered to your orator, by the handes of the foresaid J. to sell and your orator did accordingly, & the money goodes and merchaundise thereof received, deliuered to the said J. & so if any trespassse

## The booke of sundry

or wrong, was doen to the said J. it was doen by the said J. and not by your poore orator, against who the said J. maie take his accion for your poore oratour, at the tyme of the said accion commenced, neither had the said goodes in his possession, ne any other thyng in lypng, or consideraunce of the same goodes. And also there is a custome, within the said citie, that if any Upholster or Broker, sell any good within the same citie, to any persone or persones, within the same Citie, vpon the deliuey of any persone, for, or at the request of hym, haupng witnes of the deliuey thereof to hym made, or byng out the partie, who deliuered them vnto hym, not beyng hymself particeps criminis, should be discharged and not dampnified, for that his office wyng, in makynge sale thereof. And also by the order of the common lawe of this realme, a man comynge immediatly, to the possession of goodes not beyng partie to the first wrong shall not bee charged in an accion of trespassse, whiche matters or any of theim, if thei had been pledged, had been a sufficient matter of barre, and because thei wer not pledged, your poore supplicaunt could not bee receiued, to geue theim in euidence to the Jury, and so your poore orator, is like to paie vnto the said J. the value of the said clothes, the said J. haupng no proppie right ne title to the same, vnlisse your moste honorable good lordshippes fauor bee shewed herein. In consideracion whereof, it maie please your moste honorable good lordshippe ( the premisses tenderly considered ) to graunt

## Instrumentes.

graunt the kynges moste gracious wytte of  
Cerciozari, to bee directed to the Sherifes of  
thesaid cite, commaundynge them, and euery  
of them, to certifie befoze your good lordshyp  
the whole record of the premisses, dependynge  
befoze them, or either of theim, in the kynges  
moste gracious court of Chauncery, at a cer-  
tain daie, by your good lordshyp to be limited  
and therein further to procede, and further to  
graunt the kynges moste gracious and spe-  
dy wytte of Subpena, to be directed to the  
said J. commaundynge hym personally to ap-  
pere, befoze your good Lordshyp, in the Kyng-  
ges said court of Chauncery, at a certain daie  
and vnder a certain pain, by your good lords-  
shyp to be limited therein, to stande to the pre-  
misses, and further to take suche directiō, or-  
der and decre therein, as maie stande with es-  
quitie, iustice and good conscience, and your  
woxe oratour shall daily praye to almightie  
God, for the preservacion of your moste ho-  
norable good lordshippes estate, lōg to indure

**A** warrant for a some of money.

**O**ur right trustie & welbeloued R.  
S. our receiuer, in our lordshippes  
of L. and S. or to any other our re-  
ceiuers there, for the tyme beeyng,  
gretynge. We will and charge you,  
that of the proffites and reuenues, of our li-  
uelod in your receipte, at the feast of E. nexte  
commynge. &c. without any longer delaye, ye  
content and paie, vnto our welbeloued W.  
A. merchant. &c. l. whiche we owe vnto hym,  
for certain Russe to ours vse, of hym boughte  
p. ii. and



## The booke of sundry

and receiued, & for payment of the said some, ye take for vs sufficient acquittance, whiche with these our letters, shalbe therfore to you sufficient warrant and discharge, at your accomptes, then next to be geuen, afore our auditors, there for the tyme beyng, whom we will and charge, to make you due allowance in this behalfe, by these our said letters. Geuen. xx. kalis die. xx.

**A** warrant to maunt.

**I**t is knowen to all men, by these presentes, that we Sir T. B. Erie of D. and lord S. haue geuen and graunted, and by these presentes geue and graunt, vnto our welbeloued Sir J. knight, & his wife, otherwise called Dame M. D. one stagge, and two buckes in sommer, and an hinde and two does in winter, percelly, to be taken in the two parkes of our Isle of J. or in the Chase belongyng to the same, of our gift percelly, duryng their liues, and the longer liue of them. And we licence and geue authoritie and power, to the said Sir J. and Dame M. and either of them, duryng their liues, and the longer liue of the, and their sufficient deputie percelly, in the tymes and seasons, and conuenient to go into the said parkes or chase, callyng the keeper or keepers therof with them, there to hunt and kill the same bere. And them to cary awaye, at their libertie and pleasure, with suche conuenient number of persons, as shal like them, for, and aboute the tynyng of the same. Any Acte, Estatute or other thyng, made to the contrary notwithstanding.

And

## Instrumentes.

And further we will, that theſaid ſir J. and  
dame M. perely, ſometymes will not come  
theiſelves, nor either of them for theſame.  
Then I will that my keepers of theſame par-  
kes or chace, for the tyme being, vpon a bill  
ſigned, with the hande of theſaid ſir J. or  
dame M. concernyng theſame, ſhall kill and  
deliuer, fro yere to yere, to the bypger of the  
ſame letters, theſaid ſomer bere and winter  
bere, without any reſtraint or gainſaying, by  
thim or any of them, in any wiſe to bee made  
or don. In witnes whereof. &c.

**I** Warrault for a Bucke.

**W**e will and charge you, that vnto  
J. H. citizen of the cite of L. or to  
the bypger hereof, ye deliuer or  
cause to bee deliuered, one Bucke  
of ſeaſon, to be taken of our gift,  
within our Parke of S. any reſtraint or o-  
ther commaundement hertofore made, to the  
cōtrary notwithstanding. And theſe letters  
ſhalbe vnto you ſufficient warrault, and di-  
ſcharge in that behalf. Given vnder our. &c.

**I** Deede vpon landes, gotten  
by fine and recouerie.

**S**iant preſent. &c. q̄ nos H. D. & E.  
H. ad inſtam. et ſpecialem requiſi-  
tionem. W. H. & A. vtrois eius, di-  
miſimus, tradidimus, liberauimus  
et hoc preſentis charta noſtra cōfir-  
mauimus preſat W. H. et A. illum meſua. &c.  
in E. in com B. &c. que nos preſat H. et E.  
per ſinem in cuius domini reg. apud W. a die  
Paſche in. iii. ſeptimanas anno regni Hen-  
p. iii. r̄ict

## Instrumentes.

et al. vlll. et coram J. E. R. E. L. P. et J. M. Justic. et aliis dñi regis fidelibus, tunc ibide pñtibus inter nos pñfat D. et C. querenter et pñfat W. M. et A. uxorem eius defoze. inde latenter. habuimus nobis pñfat D. C. et hered mei pñfat D. imperpet. prout per recordum inde plenius liquet. Habend. et tenend. messuagium pñdicti. et cum pertineñ pñfat. W. et A. hered et assignatis suis ad vsum eorundem W. et A. hered. et assignatis suorum imperpetuum. Et in super cum littera attestat. et. In cuius rei testimonium. et.

¶ Another.

**S**ciant. et. q nos E. L. miles D. C. et. dimissimus. et. L. E. W. B. et. manerium de D. ac messuag. et. que habuimus nobis et hered dicti D. C. per finem inter nos q. et W. militem, et B. uxorem eius defoze. in cui dñi reg. termin. Pasche ac regni dñi reg. nunc et. coram R. B. milite et sociis suis Justic. dicti dñi reg. de eo. Banco prout per finem plene liquet quicquid finis fuit ad vsum mei dicti E. L. hered meoru Habend et tenend pñdicti manerium ac omnia et singula cetera premissa cum pertineñ pñfat L. E. et W. B. et hered et assign. suis ad vsum mei dicti. E. L. et hered meorum et ad inde perimplend ultimam voluntatem mei dicti E. L. fact seu fiend de capitalibus dominis. et. Et in super cum littera attestat. In cuius rei. et.

¶ A boode of setting out  
of a Warde.

Omibus



## Instrumentes.

**I**n istis Christi fidelibus ad quos  
presens scriptum peruenierit. M. G.  
generosa salutem in dño sempiterna.  
Sciatis me prefatū M. pro certa  
pecunie summa mihi premanis  
bus solutē dedisse concessisse, et hoc presenti  
scripto meo confirmasse, dilecto mihi E. E.  
cui et archiepiscopo civitatis L. custodiam om-  
nium terrē. et tenementorū red. et reversionis  
cum pertinentiis qui nuper fuerūt E. P. nup-  
de L. defuncti. Et que per siue post mortem ip-  
sius E. ad manus D. ducis J. Comitiss L. et  
R. deuenierint seu deuenere debuer. rationem  
minoris etatis J. P. filie et heredi predicti E.  
Ac custod et maritag. ipsius J. absq; dispar.  
Ac etiam omnia ill. terrē. et tenemē que discen-  
der. et venire dispenseunt predicti E. vi consā-  
guine et heredi J. W. Que quidē custod. om-  
nium predicti terrē. et tenemē ac custod et ma-  
ritag predicti absq; dispar. nuper habui inis-  
it ex dono concessione et scripti confirma. pres-  
fatū ducis. Ac totum ius titulum interesse et de-  
mand mea que unquā habui habeo, seu quoz-  
uis modo in futurum habere potero et in es-  
isdem. Habend et tenend custod predicti pres-  
fatū E. et assis suis a die conficti prefecit pres-  
entium usq; ad plenam et legitimam etatem  
predicti heredi una cum maritag. o. eiusdem her-  
edi absq; disparagatione, ut predictum est si-  
mil cum omnibus erit proficiat et reuerentis  
onibus inde medio tempore prouentis  
siue crescent. absq; aliquo mib; inde  
reddend. seu compotum faciend.

In cuius rei testimo. sc.

p. illi.

**C**hera

**H**ere folowe the forme  
of letters testimonialles.

**A** letter of testimonie for an Oblis  
gacion, confessed in a Courte.



**S**inceris et singulis christi fidelis  
bus ad quos. sc. M. J. Mayo. et Al-  
derman. ciuitas L. salutē. sc. Quia  
de commiss. nobis officii debito ver-  
ritatis testimonio tenemur subue-  
nire et ea que coram nobis acta sunt prout ius-  
diciis incumbit officio fideliter testificari. Hic  
est quod vniuersitati vestre tenore presentium  
innotescimus per presentes quod die confecti-  
onis eorundem accessit ad presentiam no-  
stram dilectus conciuis noster G. R. panna-  
rius, et coram nobis exhibuit quoddam scrip-  
tum relax. cera rubea impressa sigillat. i. hec  
verba. Nouerint. sc. quod quidam scriptum  
ut prefat. G. R. coram nobis asseruit et affir-  
mauit supradict. W. S. in cur. dñi Reg in  
loco nostro iudiciali videlicet in Camera C.  
ciuitatis predict. in presentia dilecti nobis. J.  
H. ad tunc vnius attus. siue procurat in ead.  
cur. sigillauit ac eidem T. liberauit qui vero  
J. H. die confectionis present. ad instantiam  
dicti G. R. coram nobis vocatus vinculoq.  
iuramenti strictus deposuit et affirmavit qd  
ipse scriptum illud manu propria in predict.  
loco nostro iudiciali scripsit et quod idem  
scriptum in presentia sua sigillat et liberauit  
fuit forma supra memorata. In quorum om-  
nium et singulorum premissorum fidem et tes-  
timonium. Sigill. officii nostri maiozatus ci-  
uitatis predict. presentibus durimus appo-  
nend. Scriptum. xii. die Maii. Anno dñi. sc.

**In**

## Instrumentes.

Another testimoniall in Englyshe  
for the appoyning of a testament.

**A**ll theim, to whom this present  
letters shal come E. S. Mayor and  
the Aldermen of the cite of L. Sen-  
den gretyng in our lord God ever  
lastyng. Forasmuche as by the du-  
tie of our office, apperteyneth suche thynges,  
as befoze vs bee shewed, witnessed and affir-  
med, to testifie and recorde, if we thereto bee  
required. Therfore it is, that we certifie vn-  
to you, by these our present Letters, that the  
daie of makyng of the same, we sawe and be-  
held a testament or last will (as we were en-  
foyned, of one E. widow) written in paper,  
and sealed with these wordes. This is the  
last will &c. Furthermore knowe ye, that the  
said daie of makyng of these presentes, came  
personally befoze vs J. R. merchaunt of the  
Cape of L. whiche befoze vs, vpon the holy  
Euangelistes of God swoyn, saied deposed,  
and affirmed, that the said testament or last  
will, was written with the propre hande of  
thesame E. W. And also that he heard the  
same E. in her life saie diuerse tymes, that S.  
F. late Alderman of the same cite of L. C. B.  
gentleman, and R. T. Mercer, were enfeofed  
in all her landes and tenementes, and he saied  
that the said R. T. should haue, and with the  
do like as he would doo, of his owne landes  
and tenementes by hym purchased. In witness  
whereof to these presentes, the Seale of our  
office of mayoraltie of the said, we haue wen  
to bee put. Written at L. the .x. daie of Fe-  
p. v. bwaril,



The booke of Sandys

bywaite, the yere of the reigne of oure souer-  
eigne lord, kyng Henry the eight.

**I**n a good president of a testament.

**I**n the name of God Amen. The .xxi.  
daie of the moneth of Maie, the yere  
of our lord God. M. D. cc. J. R. A  
mercier & citizen of L. tryng of whole  
mynd, and good and perfect remem-  
braunce, laude and praise bee vnto almightie  
God, make and ordein. this my present testa-  
ment, concernyng herein my last will, in man-  
ner and forme folowyng, that is to say: First  
I commende my soule vnto almightie God,  
my maker and redeemer, and my body to bee  
buried, in the parische church of churchporde  
of S. R. in the cite of L. And I bequeeth vnto  
the high alter. vi. s. viii. d. Item towarde  
the reparacō of the same church. xiii. s. iiii. d.  
Item, I will that all suche debtes and duties  
as I owe, of right or of cōscience, to any per-  
sone or persones, be wel and truly contented  
and paid, by myne exccutours hereafter na-  
med, or els ordeined, for so to be paid, with-  
out any delay or contradiccion. And after my  
debtes paid, and my funerall expenses per-  
formed, I will that all my goodes, cattalles,  
and debtes, shalbee deuided into thre equall  
partes, wherof I will that I. my wife, shall  
haue one equall part, to her awne propre vse,  
in maner of her purpoise, and reasonable part  
to her, of all my sayed goodes, cattalles, and  
debtes, after the laudable custome of the cite  
of L. belongyng. And the second equall parte  
of all my sayed goodes, cattalles and debtes,

## The booke of Sundry

I bequeeth to C. and D. my daughters, to the child now beynge, in þe wōbe of my said wīfe, equally to be deuīdēd amongest them, & to be delīuered vnto the, when thei shall accompliſhe and come to their lawfull ages of. xxi. yeres, or els bee married. &c. And if it fortune any of said my childrē to deceſſe before thei accompliſhe their said ages, & before that tyme be not married, þe then I bequeeth her part or his part, of them ſo deceaſynge, to the other of them then ſuruiuyng, to be delīuered vnto theim, when thei shall accompliſhe their ſaid ages, or els be married. And if it fortune all my ſaid childrē to deceſſe (as God ſe defende) before thei accompliſhe their ſaid ages, and before that tyme be not married, then I bequeeth alwell al and ſynghuler theſaid part and porciō of my ſaid childrē, in my ſoreſaid goodes, cattals and debtes, as alſo my legacie to them hereafter bequeethed, to, and amongest the childrē lawfully begottē, of the body of R. D. of S. in the countie of R. to be paid and delīuered to them at like ages, as in like maner, as is appoynted vnto myne awne childrē, and euery child likewise to be others here thereof. And if it shall fortune, all the childrē of the ſaid R. D. of his body lawfully begotten, to deceſſe (whiche God defende) before thei come to their lawfull ages, and before that tyme be not married, then I will that all their ſaid partes and porciōs of my ſaid goodes, cattals and debtes, shall wholy be employed and beſtowed, in mendynge and repairynge of high wayous waies, nigh about the cite of R. and to

## The booke of Sundry

To the marriage of poore maidens, by the discretion of myne executors, and ouerseer, if they be then liuing, or els by the discretions of the lord Mayor, and his bretheren the Aldermen of the cite of L. And the thied equall part of all my said goodes, cattalles and debtes, I reserve vnto myne executors, therewith to performe my legacies and bequestes, hereafter specified, that is to wite. First, I bequeth to my mother in lawe, maistresse A. C. a jewel of the value of x. l. Item, I bequeth xxx. li. to be distributed, shortly after my deceasse, to, and amongst the poore householders, inhabiting within the said parische of S. R. by the discretion of myne executors, and ouerseer. Item, I bequeth vnto the poore prisoners, in all the Prisons and Gailes of L. and S. x. l. sterling, to be equally deuised amongst the, by myne executors. Item, I bequeth vnto R. L. x. l. and a gowne. Item, I bequeth to P. F. my seruauit. x. l. to the intent that he shall instruct myne executors faithfully and truly, in all my rekenynges and busynesse. Item, I bequeth to A. B. a Blache Gowne. Item, I bequeth vnto the masters, wardens and felowship of the mercers. vi. l. for a recreation or a dinner amongst them. that shall in their liues pay at my buriall. Item, I bequeth vnto euery of my seruantes, that shall be in my house and seruice, at the tyme of my deceasse, a gowne. Item, I bequeth vnto the said A. my wife. lxxx. l. of my said portion, to the intent and vpon condicion, that she in her widowhed, by her dede sufficient in the lawe, shall clerely



## Instrumentes.

Iy remitt & release, all her right, title & interest,  
that she then shal haue, or ought to claime or  
haue by reason of her marriage vnto me, to,  
of, and in al & singuler my landes & tenemen-  
tes, and ather theire appurtenaunces, set, lying  
and bepng, within the Countie of E. and els  
where, within the realme of Englands. And  
in case my said wife, then refuse so to do, and  
not so release, that then as now, and now as  
then, I will that my said legacie, so made due  
to her, of the said. .c.l. shalbe payde and of  
none eff. etc. Item, I will that my said wife  
shal inhabite, and haue myne house wherein  
I now dwell, in the said Parish of S. R.  
durpng her wifedome, and a lone and when  
she shalbe assured or married, to any other ma  
that then I will, that he lease and termes of  
peres, of, and in the same, shalbe sold to the  
moste price and furtheraunce, that can be to  
the profite of my said children. The residue  
of all my goodes, catalls and debtes, after my  
debtes paid, my funerall expences performed,  
and these my Legacies, contained in this my  
present testamēt fulfilled, I wholly geue and  
bequeth, to my said children, equally to be de-  
uided amongst the, and to be deliuered vnto  
them, accordyng as I haue aboue willed and  
declared, that these said awne wicions shalbe  
prouided alwaies, and it is my very will  
mynd and intent, that shortly after my decease,  
all and singuler my wares, stuffe of houses  
hold, plate and all other my goodes, whatso-  
euer thei be, shalbe payed by twoo indiff. rent  
persones, to be named and sworn, by the  
lores

## The booke of sundry

Loyde Ma:or of L. and his brethren, for the  
 tyme beyng. And all and synguler the portions  
 thercof, appoynting to my saied children, as  
 well their second part, as my saied legacie so  
 to them made and bequeathed of my part, im-  
 mediately after the saied appoynting, to be orde-  
 red accordyng to the custome, of the Dypha-  
 nage, of the cite of L. by the lord Ma:or and  
 his brethren. Item, I will that the young mē  
 beyng free of the felowshyppe of Merchants of  
 L. shall have the occupying, of all my saied  
 childrens portions and legacies, during their  
 nonages, thei puttynge in sufficient sureties  
 therfore, accordyng to the said custome of the  
 cite of L. And I will and my mynde and in-  
 tent is, that master D. L. and master R. D.  
 or their assignes, shall have the hepyng, go-  
 uernaunce and byngyng vp, of my saied chil-  
 dren, during their nonages. And of this my  
 present testamēt, I make and ordein the sa. D.  
 A. my wife, & the saied master D. and R. myne  
 executors. And I bequeath to either of them  
 for their laboꝝ, in that behalfe. xx. l. & a blacke  
 gowne. And of the executiō of the same, I make  
 and ordein the saied Master L. D. overseer.  
 And I utterly reuoke and adnull, al and euery  
 other former testaments, wylles, legacies  
 bequestes, executors and overseer, by me in a-  
 ny wise, before this tyme made, named willed  
 and bequeathed. These witnesses. I. B. &c.

¶ The maner to make a Supplicati-  
 on vpon breakyng of pro-  
 mise and suche like.

In

## Instrumentes.

**A** moste humble wise sheweth vnto  
your maister ship, your pooze oratour  
W. A. of .tc. that where one R. J. &c.  
faithfully promised to deliuer, to  
your saied oratour in marriage, with  
one J. D. his daughter, now y<sup>e</sup> wife of your  
saied bedeman, all maner household stuffe, ne-  
cessary for household, afoze sufficient witnes  
ready to testifie thesame, to be deliuered im-  
mediatly after thesaied marriage, wherevpon  
your saied oratour, married with thesaied J.  
sithce whiche time, right honorable sir, your  
saied orator, hath required y<sup>e</sup> same stuffe, whi-  
che thesaied W. hath alwaies promised, ne-  
uertheles for the space of .xv. yerres past, hath  
deferred with fained promisses, the deliuey  
thereof, to the greate vniquiet and hyndraunce  
of your saied oratour, whiche now is compe-  
led, to require the charitable help and aide, of  
your good Maister ship herein. In considera-  
cion wherof (if it would please your accus-  
tomed goodnesse, alwaies to povertie exten-  
ded) to call befoze you thesame R. D. and  
hym to cause, recompence and content your  
saied orator, as well for thesaied household stuffe  
orto deliuer thesame, as also for his losse of  
greate tyme, and hynderaunce there aboute  
expended, your saied oratour should, accor-  
dyng to his moste bounden duetie. &c.

**A**nother vpon disceipt, by a varrener.

**A** moste humble wise, complaynyng  
sheweth vnto your good lordshyppe,  
your daily oratour. &c. That wher as  
vpon the imagination of honestie, and good  
opinion



## The booke of Sundry

Opinion that R. L. father vnto your said orator deceased, had in one T. J. sc. the said R. aboute Easter last past, did toyne in bargain, with the said T. J. for the deliuerie of so muche wares, (wherof the moztie was the said R.) as amounted to the some of .xc. vns to one J. S. of the kynnes Hatell. es houses hold Esquire, for the whiche some of .xc. the said S. was bound by the statute of the Rasple, vnto the said R. L. and T. J. payable at the feast of .xc. then nexte. .xc. whiche was in the yere of our soueraigne lord kyng Henry the .viii. And to thynke that the same R. being a man of suche honest simplicitie, as did neither suspect, nor yet m. doubt, the good conscience of the said T. who alwaies towards hym, had counterfaisted suche puritie of conscience, and so honest behauior, might the better by the helpe of the same T. come by his debt at any tyme to be due, if he so long liued, or els (if he died) that the said T. might bee a stay and sure meanes to his executors, for the getting in of the same. We the said R. trusted the said T. with the custodie of the said statute. Some after the making of whiche bargain, & somewhat to feye the said feast of .xc. the said R. deceased, and made your orator his executour, thereby charging hym, as well with the gathering in, of all suche somes of money, as wer due to the said R. L. as also so with the payment, as the said R. did owe. And so it is moste gracious Lorde, that although your said trespachour, hath diuerse and sondry tymes, since the decesse of his said father,

ther,

## Instrumentes.

ther, required the said E. to have the moyle  
of the said. &c. due to hym by equitie and con-  
science, as executour vnto his said testator.  
The said E. (now declaring him what he is)  
haupng no regard, neither to conscience, come  
mon honestie, nor yet to the trust he was put  
in, myndyng if he can (with what iniurie he  
careth not) utterly to debarre your said orator,  
from the haupng thereof, and he hymself  
against all reason and conscience, to have the  
said. &c. for nothyng, hath not only with man-  
ny sleight and subtle trayes, lpygered & foas-  
ed your said orator of long tyme, from ha-  
upng the same, but also now latly, hath pla-  
inly answered and affirmed, that your said  
orator, shall haue no parte nor peny thereof,  
whiche if it should thus passe, would be both  
greate encouragynge, to suche corrupt conscie-  
enced persones still to perseuer, in suche their  
lewde demeanour, and in the meane tyme, turne  
to y great impouerishyng of your said wore-  
orator. Wherfore maie it please your hono-  
rable lordshipp, of your accustomed equitie, to  
entayne the said E. that he repaie vnto your  
said orator, the said. &c. moyle of the said. &c.  
if he haue receiued it of the said D. or if he  
haue not, that he bee no let to your said orator,  
to do therein what he can, for the obrey-  
nyng & gettyng in of the same. And thus shall  
your said orator, haue cause continually to  
praise, for the prosperous estate of your good  
lordshipp, long to indure.

**A** bill of complaint made for reconeyng  
of euidence, made by compulsion.

q. l. In

## The booke of sundry

**A** moſte humble wiſe complaining  
ſheweth vnto your good lordſhippe,  
your daily oratrix J. B. That wher  
as in the pere. &c. it chaſiced the huſ-  
bande of your ſaid oratrix, together  
with one. &c. ſopnely and ſeuerally, to be bounden  
in a Recogniſſaunce, of the ſome of &c.  
knowleged before your good lordſhip, in the  
kynges maieſties Courte of Chauncery, for  
the payment of. &c. payable at a certain date,  
now paſt, vnto one. &c. for whiche ſome not  
beyng payed, at the date due, the ſaid. &c. hath  
ſued execution, againſt your ſaid wifes oratrix  
husbande, whereupon he was by the  
ſheriff of. &c. arreſted about &c. paſt, and by  
all the ſaid ſpace hath remained, in the kynges  
maieſties priſon of Warmaſter, to his  
greate pain of body, impayable charges, and  
in a manner vntoyng, bothe of him, your wifes  
oratrix, and their ſmall chyldren, whiche piteous  
eſtate of his (with hymſelf ſametyng) aſter  
he had well conſidered, he then conſulted  
with hymſelf, for his beſt remedy in that be-  
halfe, and herewithal, calling to his mynde,  
that he had heretofore. &c. a kynſman and coſyn  
called. &c. beyng of. &c. vnto whom your ſaid  
oratrixes husbande, for the vicinitie of bloud  
and abilitie of ſubſtaunce, was bold to make  
his mone for help, in this his aduerſitie, then  
vnto any other. But (farre contrary his ex-  
pectacion, & againſt all humanitie) whence your  
ſaid oratrixes wifes husbande, ſought moſte aſ-  
ter ſuccour, thence he receiued not onely leaſt  
help, but alſo moſte hurt. For the ſaid. &c. well  
perceiuing



## Instrumentes.

perceiuing thaduerse estate, þ your oratrixes  
woze husbände was and is in, whiche was  
the greedinesse of the merchaunt for his mo-  
ney, the earnest thought and care of your woze  
oratrix, & her woze childre, & the grete desire  
that her saied woze husbände had (as many  
man would) of libertie & discharge of trou-  
ble, would by no meanes promise his helpe,  
vnto her saied woze husbände herein, vnlesse  
he would be content, to bargain and sell all  
his landes, amountyng to the yerely rent of  
xx vnto hym thesaied. xx for an annuittie of  
xx li. sterlyng to hym, duyrng his life, and  
for the some of. xx. whercof. xx. to be paid in  
hande. Wherunto your saied woze oratrices  
husbände, though the constraint of his saied  
eate, was compelled to agree, and to enscale  
suche wyspynges, as thesaied xx. not long af-  
ter had brought with hym, concernyng the  
saied bargain, nothyng misdoubtyng of the  
saied. xx. beyng his cosyn, but that he should  
haue sealed, to none other couenauntes, but  
onely suche as conscience would stande with at  
whiche tyme þsaime. xx. neither paid nor pro-  
fered, any pny of þsaied. xx. accordyng to his  
couenaunt. Whiche delay of payment, bothe  
against his promise and couenaunt, after her  
saied woze husbände had studied vpon, and  
therewithall red ouer the couenauntes, com-  
prised in thesaied indentures of this bargain,  
whiche in dedde (moste honorable lord) were  
so partially deuised, for the behofe of thesaied  
xx. and again, so soze against your saied poze  
oratrixes husbände, as if the bargain had ta-

## The booke of sundry

ken effecte) had been to the better vnderpynning of hym & her, with all theirs for ever. Your said poore owtwitted husband, takynge hold on that popnd, that the said .xc. paid not the for said .xc. did at the next meetynge, renounce and saie that he would not stande to the said cōtēnātes and bargain, wherunto the said .xc. partly knowlegynge, in þ he had not paid nor proffered this .xc. said before sufficient witness here redy to be sworne, he was content, how be it he said, that your said owtwitted poore husband, should paie for the making of the writynges. For the partmer wherof her said husband, as then haupng no greates store of money, was faine to geue hym a Golde Rynge in pledge, to paie the Scribe for writyng of the same. Al this notwithstanding (moste honorable lorde) and that your said poore owtwitted husband, hath often and sundery tymes since, by many waies and meanes, required the said writynges, concernynge the said bargain of the said .xc. he against all natural loue and humanitie, nothyng more couetyng, then the extreme destruction of her, and her said poore husband, & well perceiuyng how farre he is now vnable to help hymself, hath yetterly denied, to render the same, and yett both, contrary to all conscience, equitie, lawe, or right. In consideration whereof, make it like your honorable lordship, of your accustomed piete to call the said .xc. before you together, with þ husbande of your said poore owtwitted, & there to will hym to redeliuer, the said writynges again, to her said husband, if it shall so seme unto

## Instruments.

unto your hono<sup>r</sup>, o<sup>r</sup> els there to shewe suffi-  
cient matter, why he should kepe the same. And  
your said o<sup>r</sup>atrix, with her poo<sup>r</sup>e husbande,  
and their poo<sup>r</sup>e children shall praye. &c.

**A** bill of a title of copie hold landes.

**H**umbly complaining, sheweth unto  
your good lordshipp, your daily o<sup>r</sup>as  
to<sup>r</sup> M. S. otherwise named W. C.  
of L. colyn and heire of J. S. other-  
wise called J. C. while he lived of. &c.  
That where as your said o<sup>r</sup>atrix, at your  
lordshippes last bepng at &c. did exhibite vnto  
you, a certain bil of complaint, mene. oned  
therein, that the foresaid J. S. otherwise cal-  
led J. C. in his life tyme was seised, of, and  
in certain customary landes and tenementes  
that is to say, of, and in. &c. holden by copy of  
courte rolle, of the maner of. &c. at the will of  
the lo<sup>r</sup>d of the said manour, accordyng to the  
custome of the same manour, of whiche one  
C. L. then was, and yet is lo<sup>r</sup>d. And that the  
same J. S. so bepng seised of the p<sup>r</sup>emises,  
afterwardes of like estate died thereof, by pro-  
testacion seised, after whose death, the said. &c.  
with the appurtenaunces, and the right, title  
use, possession and enheritaunce thereof, de-  
scended and came, and of very right ought to  
descende and come, unto your said o<sup>r</sup>atrix,  
as colin and next heire of the said J. S. that  
is to say, as yongest sonne of J. yongest  
sonne and heire of the same J. S. accordyng  
to the auncient custome of the said manour.  
And that your said o<sup>r</sup>atrix, had oft and s<sup>u</sup>-  
per tyms, desired and prayed the said. &c.

q. iii.

that



### Instrumentes.

that with lawfull warnyng, vnto the tenantes  
of thesaid lordshipp, a court might be holde  
at thesaid manour, by whose inquiry the  
title of your said oratour, might be presented  
and founde in the premisses, accordyng as  
bothe iustice, right and good conscience, doth  
require. Nowe it (moste honorable lord) that  
notwithstandyng, soasmuche as thesaid. ec.  
hath kepte the premisses in his awne hande,  
these many yeres past, and the profits and  
dues therof comyng, hath by thesame space  
to his awne proppr vse, receiued and taken,  
and yet doth. Your said poore oratour, could  
neuer get thesame. ec. to hold a Courte there  
minding thereby better differyng, vnto your  
said poore oratour, of, and in the premisses.  
Untill suche tyme, as your said moste hono-  
rable lordshipp, moued with your accustomed  
loue to iustice, and pittie towardes pouertie,  
houchsafed to graunt vnto hym your benigne  
letters, directed vnto thesaid. ec. willyng hym  
therby, with lawfull warnyng, geuen vnto  
the tenants of thesaid lordshipp, to commyn  
and kepe a court, at thesaid manour, for the  
triall of the right of your said oratour, in the  
premisses. Upon the receipt of whiche letters  
thesaid. ec. commoned and kept a court, at  
his said manour of. ec. whereat, vpon the o-  
pen and plain declaration, of your said ora-  
tors title together, with the examinacion of  
diuerse witnesses, brought in by your said  
oratour, for the due proffe of thesaid title, in  
the premisses, and further vpon the shewyng  
of muche substantiall and auncient evidence,  
maintainyng

## Instrumentes.

mainteyning the same, the homage therewith charged and sworne, did present and fynd at the said. &c. before J. D. Steward of the same court that the foresaid J. D. was possessor, and held the premises by copie of court roll, accordyng to the custome of the said manour, and that also our said orator, was chosen and heire to the same J. D. accordyng to the custome of the said Manour, that is to saye, sonne of J. poliger sonne of. &c. as by the copie of the same court rolles, redy to be shewed more plainly may appere vnto your lordship. After whiche presentment, at the same courte it was agreed, betwixt the said Steward, in the name of the said &c. and your said orator that if the said. &c. would not declare & shewe vnto your said orator, or to his learned counsaill at L. within one Terme then next ensuyng, a better title and interest, to the foresaid premises, then your said orator had then, and there all redy proued, that then your said orator should haue, and enioye the premises, to hym & his heires, accordyng to right, equitie and conscience, and accordyng to the custome of the said manour. But so it is (moste honorable lord) that although the said. &c. (as he cannot) so hath he not by the said space, proued any manner of title, or colour of title to the premises, but onely with such & like fraudulent delates, he intended to weye your said poor orator, from the obtaining of the premises, and if he can, to disherite hym from the same. Wherefore, make it please your good lordship, of your accustomed goodnesse, al-

## The boke of sundery

wates so ponertie extended, to graunt vnto  
your said orator, the hynges moste gracious  
wyll of suspensa, to be directed to the said. &c.  
commaundynge hym by the same, not onely to  
appeare personally, before your good lordshipp  
in the high court of Chauncery, at a certain  
dale, and vnder a certain pain, by your good  
lordshipp, therein to be limited, but also to pre-  
sent and suffer your said oratour, peaceably  
to haue, holde, or occupie, possesse and enioye  
the premises aforesaid, and the profits and  
issues of the same, vntill suche tyme as the  
same. &c. hath buely appoyoned, better title to  
the premises, then he hath hitherto won. And  
your said poore oratour shall praye. &c.

## Addicions to the boke of instrumentes.

**A** graunt of a ward within age.

**I**nibus christi fidelibus, ad quos  
presens scriptum peruenerit J. co-  
mes Droff salutem. Sciatis me po-  
fato Comitem pro quadam pecunie  
summa, mihi per E. M. generosum  
per manus solut. dedisse et per presentes  
concessisse eidem E. custodiam M. L. filii  
hered R. L. iam defuncti ad omnium rerarum  
suarum, et hereditamentorum que ad manus me-  
as deuenire poterint ratione minoris etatis  
eiusdem M. post mortem dicti R. qui de me  
ecnuist die quo obiit per ecruistum militare, ac  
maritagium predicti M. habend. et tenend. cu-  
stodiam predictam, ac maritagium predicti M.  
prefato



## Instrumentes.

prefato T. a assigñi luto quousq; dicti W. ad plenam etatem viginti vnus annorum peruenierit, et quandem in manus meas fore cõ-  
eigerint seu remanere deberent, & si contingit predictum W. obire antequam ad plenam etatem viginti vnus annorum peruenierit, he-  
rede suo infra etatem existente, tunc se atq; me  
prefato comitem pro consideratione predicta  
dedit, et per presentes concessisse prefato C  
custodiam eiusdem heredi ac omnium terras  
eum teni & hereditamentorum predictorum, vna  
cum maritagio eiusdem heredis, et sic de  
herede in heredem quousq; vnus eorum ad ple-  
nam etatem viginti vnus annorum peruenie-  
rit. In cuius rei testimonium huic presenti  
scripto meo sigillum meum apposui. Dat. 16.

**C** warraunt for the pay-  
ment of an annuallie.

**W**illelmus D. Miles, omnibus re-  
cepribus, balliuis, firmariis pre-  
positis, ministris & occupatoribus  
quibuscunq; dominorum & maner-  
iorum meorum de A. & L. in comi-  
E. qui nunc sunt, & qui pro tempore futuro e-  
runt, salutem Cum ego prefatus W. nuper per  
scriptum meum cuius dat. est primo die Martii.  
In. 16. ordinauerim, fecerim, et constituerim  
dilectum mihi in Christo T. W. armigerum,  
senescallum meum omnium predictorum do-  
minorum & maneriorum meorum, habend. ten-  
nend. et occupand. officium predictum prefato  
T. per se vel per sufficientem deputatum  
suum, vel sufficientes deputat. suos quãdum  
se bene gesserit in eodem percipiendo annuo

q. v.

actum

### Additions to the booke of

atque pro officio suo predicto exercend. et occupand. quatuor libras argenti per manus recept. balliuorum, firmariorum seu aliorum officiariorum et ministroium domini meorum et manenciorum meorum predictorum pro tempore existentium ad terminos sancti Michaelis Arch. et Pasche, pro equalibus portiones prout in scripto predicto plenius continetur. Vobis igitur omnibus et singulis receptoribus, balliuis, firmariis, prepositis seu aliis occupatoribus, et ministris dictorum domini meorum et manenciorum meorum quibuscumque pro tempore existant, et in futurum existend. Et quilibet vestrum mando, orro et firmiter injungo quod de tempore in tempus solvatis seu solui faciatis, seu unus vestrum soluat seu solui faciat prefato C. predicti quatuor libras ad terminos supradicti sine dilatione ulterius, iuxta formam scripti nostri predicti sibi inde confecti recipiend. inde de prefato C. vel de suo in hac parte deputato acquiescat singulas solutiones quas sic feceritis testificantes, et per presens mandatum meum volo quod auditoris mei, vel auditor meus domini meorum et manenciorum meorum predictorum qui pro tempore fuerint vel sunt, vobis et cuiuslibet vestrum in vestris compotis vel in vestro compoto, de tempore in tempus de solutione inde et cuiuslibet inde parcelle faciant sive faciat allocatorem. In cuius rei testimonium presentibus sigillum meum apposui. Dat. 11

**C** A graunt of a warde  
by the Kyng.

Rex

The booke of Sundry

**E**x. v. Relatis quod nos de gratia  
nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia  
et mero motu nostris dedimus et  
concessimus, ac per presentes damus  
et concedimus dilecto seruenti nostro  
J. B. vni gromet camere nostre wardi  
et maritagii R. B. filii et hered. J. B. vidue  
defunct. Recnon custodiam et gubernationem  
eam corporis predicti R. quam omnium terre  
et tementorum, pastus, pasc et pastus suorum  
quorumcumque sacri et ecclesi in parochia de  
B in com nostro S. una cum reddit. et pro-  
fit. eorundem in toto et dispositione nos-  
tris ecclesi, ratione minoris etatis predicti R.  
habend. et tenend. ward. et maritagium pre-  
dicti R. ac cetera premissa, cum omnibus et sin-  
gulis suis pertiis prefato seruenti nostro et  
assignis suis durant. minor etate predicti R. de  
dono nostro absque comp. siue aliquo alio nos-  
bis vel hered. nostris pro premissis reddend.  
soluendo, vel faciendo eo quod expressa men-  
tio. In cuius rei testimonium &c.

**L**icence to be absent from  
the Parliament.

**I**n this & wellshew, wee grete you  
well, and for asmuche as we be en-  
formed, that ye by reason of your  
age, impotencie and other schences  
cannot conveniently, without your  
grete daunger, trauaile, nor labour, to our  
high court of Parliament. Vnde therefore in  
consideracion hereof, licence you by these pre-  
sentes, to take your ease, & to be absent from  
our saide Parliament, during the continu-  
ance



Adicions to the booke of

aunce of Prologacion of thesame, any acte,  
statute of ordinaunce heretofore made, to the  
contrary notwithstanding. Given. &c.

To Sir E. C. Knight of the  
Shire of our countie of E.

Of Incorporacion of a toun.

**H**enricus octauus &c. Arch:episcopus  
Episcopus, Ducibus, comitibus, ba-  
ronibus, militibus, salutem. Sciatis  
quod nos de gracia nostra speciali, ac  
de certa scientia & mero motu nostris  
concessimus, et per presentes concedimus pro  
nobis & heredibus nostris quantum in nobis  
est, dilectis nobis hominibus et inhabitanti-  
bus infra villam de R. in com. nostro de D.,  
qd villa illa sit vlla incorporata de vno bal-  
liuo et inhabitantibus infra villam predictam  
imperpetuum, et quod balliuus & inhabitant  
infra eandem villam sint et esse debeant vnu  
corpus incorporat. et vna communitas per-  
petua in re et nomine, ac habiles et capaces i  
lege habeantq; successionem perpetuam. Et  
quod vna persona deinceps de inhabitant. i  
fra villam predictam, balliuus ville predictae ad re-  
gimen eiusdem ville fiat. Et nos tenore pre-  
sentium R. D. nostrum fidelem seruientem,  
ac vnum inhabitant. infra villam predictam  
ac assigni suos pro termino nonaginta annos  
tam immediate et proxi. complend. balliuum  
ac balliuos ville predictae nominamus, apudque  
amus et ordinamus duces termino predicto  
Et postea de regie nostre potestate plenitudine  
volumus, quod vna persona de inhabitantibus  
villae predictae ad regimen eiusdem ville pro  
vno

## Instrumentes.

Uno anno integro singulis annis in festo. **S.**  
**J. B.** in ballivum ville p<sup>re</sup>dict. per homines ac  
inhabitantes dicte ville, eligatur ac ordinat<sup>ur</sup>  
imperpetuum, et quod idem ballivus & inhabi-  
tantes per nomen ballivi et inhabitantium i-  
fra villam de **R.** placitari possint et implitas  
et in omnibus cu<sup>m</sup> nostris et al<sup>is</sup> locis qui-  
buscunq<sup>ue</sup>, habeant<sup>ur</sup> sigillum c<sup>on</sup>te ad negocia  
ville p<sup>re</sup>dict. agend. et tractand. Et ulterius et  
abundantiori gratia nostra concessimus et li-  
centia dedimus, ac per presentes concedimus  
et damus pro nobis et hered. nostris p<sup>re</sup>dict. qd<sup>od</sup>  
idem ballivus et inhabitant. et successor<sup>um</sup> sui  
imperpetuum habeant et teneant ac habere et  
tenere possint unum mercatum singulis septi-  
m. apud villam nostram de **R.** p<sup>re</sup>dicto, quo-  
libet die sabo<sup>rum</sup> annuatim tenend. et unam fe-  
riam ibidem per unum diem, videlicet in festo  
Assumptionis beate Marie virginis, singu-  
lis annis tenend. durant<sup>ur</sup>, cum curia pedis  
pulverizati ibid<sup>em</sup> tenend. durant<sup>ur</sup> eisdem mer-  
cat<sup>u</sup>, & feria, una cum exitibus p<sup>ro</sup>fic. et amer-  
tamentis de huiusmodi mercato, feria, et cu-  
ria p<sup>ro</sup>venient<sup>ur</sup>, ac cum omnibus libertatibus  
et liberis consuetudinibus p<sup>ro</sup>fic. et emolu-  
ment<sup>is</sup>, ad huiusmodi mercato & feriam perti-  
sive spectant. Quare volumus & firmit<sup>er</sup> p<sup>re</sup>scri-  
pimus pro nobis et hered. nostris p<sup>re</sup>dict. quod  
idem ballivus et inhabitant<sup>ur</sup> infra villam de  
**R.** p<sup>re</sup>dict<sup>am</sup> imperpetuum habeant et teneant,  
ac habere et tenere possint p<sup>re</sup>dict. mercat<sup>u</sup> et fe-  
riam, apud dictam villam nostram de **R.** p<sup>re</sup>dic-  
ta. in forma p<sup>re</sup>dicta tenend. cum dicto cu<sup>m</sup>  
pedis pulverizati, una cu<sup>m</sup> quibus exit<sup>is</sup>, p<sup>ro</sup>fic.  
616

### Additions to the booke of

ffe. et amercementis de huiusmodi mercator  
feria, et eius prouentibus, ac cum omnibus libere  
tatibus et liberis consuetudinibus, profic. et  
emolument. ad huiusmodi mercat. et feriã p  
tini siue spectati imperpetuum. Hinc & lib. 1c.

**¶** A graunt of a faire.

**¶**

Et archiepisc. 1c. Sciatis quod nos  
ob singularem affectionem et intis  
mam dilectionem quas penes reuer  
rendissimo in christo patrem J. arch  
episc. Cantuariensi Cancellarium  
nostrum gerimus et habemus de gratia no  
stra speciali ac ex certa scientia et libero motu  
nostris concessimus ac presenti carta nostra  
confirmavimus pro nobis et hered. nostris,  
prefato Archiepiscopo quod ipse et successo  
res sui imperpetuum habeant unam feriam  
siue nundinas, apud villam suã de S. in com.  
B. in quodam loco i communia ville predictę  
vocat le Minc, ecclesie Christi Cantuar. pres  
tini, singulis annis per tres dies duratur, vis  
delict in vigilia, in die, et in crastino trans  
lationis S. R. videlicet nono die Pass. cum om  
nibus libertatibus et liberis consuetudinib  
ad huiusmodi feriam siue nundinas pertinet,  
dumtamen ferie siue nundine esse non sint ad  
hocumentum vicinarum feriarum siue nund  
inarum. Quare volumus et firmiter prece  
pimus pro nobis et heredibus nostris, quod  
predictus Archiepiscopus et successores sui  
imperpetuum, habeant et teneant feriam siue  
nundinas predictas, apud predictã villam de  
S. in predicto loco in communia ville, pred.  
loco le Minc, singulis annis per tres dies du  
ratur,



## Instrumentes.

katuē, videlicet in vigilia, in die, et in crastino translationis **D. R.** dicto nono die **Mall** cum omnibus libertatibus et liberis consuetudinibus ad huiusmodi feriam siue nundinas pertinet, dumtamen certe siue nundine ille non sint ad nocumentum vicinarum feriarum siue nundinarum, sicut predictum est. **Hic. et**

**¶** A graunt for a waren.

**E**t Archiepiscopus. et salutem. Scias tunc quod nos de gracia nostra speciali concessisse et hac presenti carta nostra confirmasse dilecto et fideli nostro **T. M. Militi**, quod ipse et heredes sui imperpetuum habeant liberam warrennam in omnibus dominicis terris suis de **R. in com. E.** dumtamen terre ille non sint infra metas foreste nostre, ita quod nullus intrat terras illas ad fugand. in eis vel aliquid capiend. quod ad warrennam pertineat, sine licentia et voluntate ipsius **E.** et hered. suorum; sub for. factura nostra decem librarum. Quare volumus, et firmiter precipimus, pro nobis et heredibus nostris quod ipsi et heredes sui imperpetuum habeant liberam warrennam in omnibus dominicis terris suis de **R. predicta**. dumtamen terre ille non sint infra metas foreste nostre. Ita quod nullus intrat terras illas ad fugiend. in eis, vel aliquid capiend. quod ad warrennum pertineat, sine licentia et voluntate ipsius **E.** et hered. suorum sub for. facturam nostram decem librarum, sicut predictum est. **Hic. et**

**¶** A licence for a man to  
kepe on his Cappe.

**Pent**

## Addicions to the booke of

**H**erby the eight. &c. To all maner our  
subiectes, as wel of spirituall preemi-  
nence and dignitie, as of Temporall  
aughthoritie, these our Letters herbyng  
or sayng, and to every of them gre-  
tyng. For asmuche as we bee credibly enfor-  
med, that our welbelovyd **C. W.** for diverse  
infirmities, whiche he hath in his h. d. & can-  
not conveniently, without his greave daun-  
ger, be discourred of thesame. We let you to  
wit, that inconsideracion therof, we have by  
these presentes, licenced hym to vse and weare  
his bonet at all tymes, aswell in our presence  
as els where at his libertie. We therfore wol  
and commaunde you, and every of you, to per-  
mit & suffre hym so to doo, without any poynt  
challenges, or interrupciō to the contrary, as  
ye tender our pleasure, and woll auorde the  
cōtrary. Geuen vnder our signet, at our pa-  
lace at Westminster the. xx. daye of May, the  
xxvi. yere of our reigne.

**A** licence for apparell, and to shote in  
Crossebowes and Handgonnes.

**E**x omnibus ad quos. &c. Salutem.  
Sciatis quod nos de gracia nostra  
speciali, ac ex certa scientia et mero  
motu nostris concessimus, et licen-  
tiam dedimus **W. B.** armigero. qd  
ipse durante vita sua ad libitum et voluntate  
sua viat, exercere, et gaudere quoscunque  
vestes apparatus et catenae, necnon sagittas  
re in quibuscunque arcibus voc crossbowes,  
ac in Gonnes voc handgonnes, et eos custo-  
dire tam in domibus et alit, sicut aliquis legens  
noster,

## Instrumentes.

habet, terras et tenementa habens ad annuū  
valorem centum librarum, ad terminum vite  
exercere, sagitare, custodire, et gaudere possit,  
licite et impune valeat et possit absq; aliqua  
forissactura pena siue debito & absq; p̄s̄er-  
batione, molestatione, inquietatione, impedi-  
mento seu grauamine quocunq; aliquibus  
statutis prouisionibus siue restrictionibus in  
de fact. edit. ordinat. siue prout non obstare.  
In cuius rei testimoniū has litteras n̄as fieri  
fecimus patentes. Co me ipso apud We. sc.  
p ipm regē & de dato p̄dicto auctoritate pliam

¶ A placard for a crossbowe.

**H**ery theight. &c. to all maner our of-  
ficers, ministers & subieges, of what  
estate, degree or condicion so euer thes-  
e, these our letters hearyng or seyn-  
g and to euery of them, gretyng: Albeit  
that by our authorite, of our high courte of  
Parliament, it is ordeined and enacted, that  
no maner persone vpon a certain penaltie,  
shall without our spectall licēce, vse or occu-  
pie any crossbowe, within this our realme,  
excepte he bee a lord, or that he or any other  
persone or persones, to his vse, haue landes  
of frehold, to the p̄s̄ely value and extent of. c.  
l. aboue all charges, as in thesaid act it is ex-  
pressed more at large, yet we neuerthelesse, of  
our grace especial, for certain causes and cō-  
sideracions vs mouyng, haue by these p̄s̄en-  
tes, licenced our welbeloued J. M. to occu-  
pie and exercise his crossbow at his libertie,  
without any penaltie or forfaiture, sustey-  
nyng in that behalfe, thesaid act or any o-

r. l.

th. s.



## The boke of sundry

ther actes, hertofore made or passed, to the contrary notwithstanding. Wherefore, we will and commaunde you, and euerp of you, to permitte and suffre thesame J. to vse and enioye the whole effecte of this our licence, without any your disturbaunce, or interrupcion to the contrary. Provided alwaies, that vnder colour hercof, he in no wise vse his crossebowe within oure forestes, Parkes or Chaces, to the diminishing of our dere and game within thesame, vpon the penaltie of suche statutes, in that case provided and ordered. Given vnder our signet &c.

**A**nother placard for a crossebowe.

**E**nter the eight. &c. *vi supra* gretynge.  
We let you to wete, that by these presentes, we haue licenced our welbeloued subiecte J. A. not onely to occupie and exercise, shoting in his crossebowe in all places from hencefurth at his libertie, but also to haue, hepe, and retaine thesame in his house, or els where, at his libertie and pleasure, without any penaltie or forfeiture, sustaining in that behalfe. Wherefore, we will and commaunde you, and euerp of you, to permitte and suffre hym, to enioye the whole effecte of this our licence, without any your disturbaunce, or interrupcion to the contrary. Provided alwaies, that vnder colour hercof, he in no wise occupie, ne shote in his saied Crossebowe, within any our forestes, Parkes or chaces, to the diminishing of our dere and game, within thesame, without our speciall licence, vpon the penaltie of suche statutes,

## Instrumentes.

Statutes, as in that case bee possided and ordeined. Given vnder our signet, at our Manour of Richemond, the .xx. daie of May. .re.

**L**icence to vse the game of clossyng.

**S**enp theight. .re. To the Maior, Sherrifes, and Aldermen of our cite of L. that now we bee, and that hereafter for the tyme shal bee, and to all other our Officers, ministers, & subiectes, these our letters hearyng or seeyng, gretynge. Wee let you to wete, that we of our speciall grace haue licenced, and by these presentes do licence our welbeloued R. P. and his deputie or assigne, to kepe in any place within our Citie of L. and the suburbs of the same, fro hence furthe, fro tyme to tyme duryng his life, onely for Ale and Bere, and no money, the game of clossyng, for the disport and recreation, of honest persones resoytynge thether, all maner apprentices and vacabundes, onely excepte, without any damage penaltie daunger, losse or forfeiture, to ensue either to the said R. his said deputie or assigne, or to the said persones, or any of them in this behalfe. Any Acte, Statute or ordinaunce, heretofore had or made to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. Wherefore, wee will and commaunde you, and euery of you, to prmit and suffer the said R. his said deputie or assigne, to vse and enioye the whole effect of this our licence, without any your let or interrupcion, as ye tender our pleasure, and will auoyde the contrary. Given vnder our signet. .re.

**L**icence to retain. .re. men.

s. ii.

Rec

Additions to the boke of

**E**x omnibus ad quos presens. et  
salutem. Sciatis quod nos de gra-  
tia nostra speciali. ac ex certa sciens-  
tia, et mero motu nostris dedimus  
et concessimus, ac per presentes da-  
mus et concedimus, Delecto et fideli nostro **T.**  
**E.** militi, vni iusticiariorum nostrorum. de com-  
muni bapto hanc libertatem quod ipse duran-  
te vita sua ad placitum suum de tempore in  
tempus, legitime et impune retinere possit vi-  
ginti homines quoscunque per aliquod scrip-  
tum sacrum premissione, siue aliquo alio mo-  
do quocunque, et eisdem viginti hominibus dare  
possit, viginti libertates pannilanci, vel signa  
seu Bageas quoscunque, qui de ipso recipere vo-  
luerint eadem libertates, signa vel bageas si-  
ue aliqua, seu aliquas ad ipsum seruend. Et  
et non sint nec fuerint, nec sit nec fuerit bal-  
lius seu balliuus ipseus **T. E.** Et etiam licet non  
sint nec fuerint, nec sit nec fuerit cum ipso **T.**  
**E.** retento ad ipsum seruend. in hospicio suo  
aut aliter, et eisdem viginti hominibus con-  
cedimus, et eorum cuilibet auctoritatem et po-  
testatem recipiend. et vtend. eadem libertates  
signa vel bageas siue aliquas, siue aliquam  
vtend. ad placitum suum habend. tenend. et  
gaudend. predictam libertatem et auctoritatem  
pro termino vite sue absque impedimento, in-  
terruptione, molestatione, inquietatione, ac-  
tione vel punitione nostri aut hered. nostrorum  
ac ministrorum et subditorum nostrorum  
quorumcunque, et absque aliqua forisfactura sue  
indemnitate ipsius **T. E.** pro certis occu-  
patione, siue factione premissorum. Aliquo  
statuto,



## Instrumentos.

statuto, actu, ordinatione, provisione siue restrictione in contrarium ante hac tempora facto, edito, siue provisio i aliquo non obstant, aut aliqua alia causa vel materia quacunque non obstant. Et quod expressa mentio de consuetudine premissorum aut de aliis donis siue concessionibus per nos prefato E. ante hec tempora factis in presentibus minime fact. exist. aut aliqua alia re, causa vel materia quacunque non obstant. In cuius rei testimonium has litteras nostras. &c.

Per ipsum regem et de data predicta. &c.

**C** Non residens.

**H**enricus octavus dei gratia Anglie, Franc. et Hibern. rex fidei defensor, ac sub Christo i terra ecclesie Anglice et Hibernice supremum caput, oibus ad quos presentes litteras pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis quod nos de gratia nostra speciali dedimus et concessimus ac per presentes damus et concedimus pro nobis et hered. nostris dilecto subito nostro domino W B Clerico vicarij perpetuo vicarie perpetue siue ecclesie parochial' de E. in conspectu nostro E. L. dioc. ut ipse libere et licite valeat ut post hac quocunque tempore, et quamdiu illi bi placuerit se absentare a dicta vicaria perpetua, seu beneficio suo de E. predicto, nec tenentur quovismodo in dicto beneficio suo corporalem, facere residentiam aut personaliter residere quamvis auctoritate vel mandato in iustis compelli possit vel cogatur, et hoc absque perturbacione vacatione, molestacione vel contradictione aliqua nostri hered. off. seu subor.

r. iii.

dictorum

## Instrumentes.

dictorum nostrorum quorumcunque Statuto de  
Residence clericorum, & et super beneficiis suis  
in Parlamento nostro tento apud Westm.  
In. regni nostri vicesimo primo. Aut aliquo  
alio Statuto, actu, ordinatione, re, causa, vel  
materia quacunque in contrarium edito in ali  
quo non obstante. In cuius testi. &c.

¶ A graunt of a reuerſion of  
an office by the kyng.

**E**x. &c. Cum precarissimus pater nos  
ter H. nuper rex Angl. septimus p  
literas suas patentes quarum dat  
est apud Westm. xvi. die Maii. In  
no regni sui vicesimo tertio ordi  
nauerit, deputauerit et constituerit dilectum  
sibi T. B. ingrossatorem magni rotuli in sac  
cario suo siue clericum pipe eiusdem sacca  
ris ac eidem T. officium ingrossatoris magni  
rotuli sui siue clerici pipe i saccario suo pre  
dicto dederit et concesserit. Habendum et des  
cupand. eidem T. B. per se vel per sufficientes  
rem deputatum suum siue deputatos suos suf  
ficientes pro termino vite sue percipiendum i  
et pro officio illo exercend. feod. vad. regard.  
liberat. diet. et proficua eidem officio quomo  
do debio, consueto siue spectati, in tam ampl  
modo et forma prout aliquis alius dictum of  
ficium ante hec tempora occupans et exercens  
habuerit et precepit in a pro eodem officio solu  
uend. et eidem T. de tempore in tempus an  
nuatim limitand. percipiend. et assignand. ad  
terminos i dicto sacca suo antiquitat. limit  
at super so'a demonstratione literarum dicti  
patris nostri siue eorundem instrument. in  
dicto

## Instrumentes.

dicto saccaris suo factō et offenso, absq̃ aliquo  
 breui aut breuibus siue mandato extra Can-  
 cel. dicti patris nostris super eisdem literis p̃-  
 sequend. ac Theob. et Baronibus de saccaris  
 suo aliquatenus diligend. vna cū omnibus et  
 omnimod. aliis p̃oficulis et commodis aduan-  
 tagiis et emolumentis dicto officio qualitercū-  
 que debet consue. siue spectant prout in eisdē  
 literis plenius continetur. Sciatis quod nos  
 ob certas grandes causas nos et consilium  
 nostrum mouent et in consideratione boni et  
 acceptabilis seruitii tā dicto p̃carissimo pa-  
 tri nostro Henrico nuper regi Angl septimo  
 ac dñio Ed. nuper regi Angl quarto. Quia no-  
 stro quam nobis per dilectus seruientē nostrū  
 W. P. vnum clericorū in officio p̃uati si-  
 gilli nostri multipl. est impens. et impoheruz  
 impendend. de gratia nostra specialē ordina-  
 tiōis deputauimus et constituimus p̃fāt.  
 W. P. ingrossatorem magni rotuli in sac-  
 caris nostro siue clericum p̃p̃e eiusdem sac-  
 caris faciemus. N. officium ingros. magni ro-  
 tuli nostri clerici p̃p̃e in saccaris nostro p̃e-  
 dicto damus et concedimus p̃ p̃esentes. Ha-  
 bendum et occupandum officium predictum  
 eidem W. per se vel per sufficiens deputatū su-  
 um siue deputatos suos sufficientes pro ter-  
 mino vite sue immediate post decessum ip-  
 sius W. aut per restitutionem litterarum pat-  
 ris dicti patris nostri eidem W. inde facturus  
 aut per resignacionem forisfactur vel p̃uati  
 seu aliquam aliam causam vel materiam quā-  
 cūq̃ eidem officio, vacare seu ad manus no-  
 stras aut donationem, dispositionem seu cō-  
 cessionem



## Additions to the booke of

cessionem nostrarum deuenire accidere seu p<sup>er</sup>  
tineret contingeret percipiend. in et pro officio  
illo exercend. feod. vad. regard. libet diet et p<sup>ro</sup>  
ficua eidem officio quoquomodo debito, con-  
sueto, siue spectati in tam ampl. modo et for-  
ma prout idem T. B. aut aliquis alius dictū  
officiū perante occupans habuerit et percip-  
it in et pro exercitio et occupatione eiusdem  
officii soluend. et eidem W. de tempore in tē-  
pus annuatim limitand. percipiend. et assi-  
guand. ad terminos in dicto seaccario nostro  
antiquit. lim. t. super sola monstrat. one pre-  
sentium litterarum siue earundem irrotula-  
mento in dicto seaccario facto et ostenso abs-  
que aliquo breui aut breuib. seu mandato  
extra Cancellariū nostram super eisdem literis  
nostris prosequend. ac The<sup>o</sup> et Baronibus  
de dicto seaccat. nostro aliquatenus dirigend.  
vna cum omnibus et omnino. aliis proficuis  
is commodis aduantiagiis et emolument. dic-  
to officio qualitercunq. debet. consuet. siue  
spectant. Et quod expressa mencio de vera va-  
lore annuo, aut quouis alio valore officii va-  
diorum, feodorum, proficuatorum, commoditas  
tum et liberat. predictorum in literis nostris  
predictis factis facto minime existit, aut eo qd  
predictus T. B. ad huc superster. existit, aut  
aliquo statuto, actu, vsu consuetudine provi-  
sione, ordinatione vel restrictione in contrar-  
iū factis edit. habit. prouis. seu ordinar. aut  
aliqua alia re, causa vel materia quacunq. in  
aliquo non obstant. In cuius rei. &c.

**¶** graunt of the office of one of the  
Auditors of the Eschequer.

W<sup>ill</sup>iam

# Instrumentes.

**E**x. re. Omnibus ad quos. re. salutem. Sciatis quod nos de gratia nostra specialiter, et in consideratione boni et fidelis servicii quod dilecti serviens noster S. D. nobis impendat et imposterum impendet, dedimus et concessimus, ac per presentes damus et concedimus eidem S. officium vnius Auditorum Sacrarum nostri quod R. D. nuper habuit et occupavit et in manibus nostris nunc existit, habendum et tenendum predictum officium prefato S. quamdiu se bene gesserit in eodem per se vel per sufficiens deputatum suum, cum feod. et vad. eidem officio ab antiquo debito et consueto, una cum aliis proficiis commoditatibus et augmentis eidem officio pertinenti siue specialiter in ista emptumodo et forma prout W. F. aut R. S. siue aliquis alius, siue aliqui alii ante hec tempora habuit, percipit, habuerunt seu perciperunt. Et quod expressa mencio. re.

**E**t graunt of a Steward.

**M**p for terme of life.

**O**mibus re. ad quos. re. T. B. miles salutem. De assensu prefato T. dedisse et per presentes concessisse R. S. officium senescalli siue senescalerie omnium et singulorum dominiourum maneriorum et hereditamentorum meorum de W. F. et L. in com. S. et custodiam siue officium tenendum, letis, vicis, feancoplegii cum omnium et singulorum eorum vicis, letis, et letas et coram cuiuslibet, ac ipsum A senescallum suam generalem curiarum meorum vicis, letis, et letis.

i. v.

pls.

# Additions to the booke of

pleg. et letarum infra dominia, maneria et hereditamenta mea predicta facio, constituo, et ordino per presentes. Habendum, tenendum, exercendum et occupandum officium predictum cum pertinentiis, una cum omnibus et singulis fructibus vad. regardis proventus et auantagiis eidem officio spectanti siue pert. si prefato J. p. se vel per sufficientem deputatum suum siue sufficientes deputatos suos pro termino vite ipsius J. Et ulterius sciatis me prefato C. dedisse concessisse et hoc present. scripto meo confirmasse prefato J. in pro officio predicto exercendum et occupandum quam pro bono consilio suo mihi per eundem J. ante hec tempora impens et imposterum impendendum quandam annuitatem siue annualem redditum centum solidorum exequi. de et in omnibus predictis dominis, maneriis et hereditamentis meis in R. f. et C. pred. ad testa. Dalche et D. Michaelis archangeli per equales portiones assignatim solvendum per manus exceptorum firmariorum, balliuorum seu tenentium meorum premissorum durante vite ipsius J. Et si contingat predictum annuitatem siue annualem redditum centum solidorum, siue aliquam ibi parcellam retro fore insolui in parte vel in toto ad aliquod festum festorum predictorum quo ut preferitur solui debeat, qd tunc benedicabit eidem J. et assignatis suis in oia predicta dominia maneria et hereditamenta mea intrare et distringere, et districtiones sic ibidem capere et habere licite asportare effugare et penes se retinere quousq. eidem J. et assignatis suis de annuitate siue annuali redditu prefato una



### Additions to the booke of

una cum arretragiis eiusdem si que fuerint es  
idem A. et assigni suis plenarie fuerit satisfas  
et et persolue In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

#### ¶ A graunt of a Stewards

Whip, during pleasure.

Omibus. &c. W. Miles salutem.

**S**ciatis quod ego dedi concessi dis  
lego mihi E. B. officium Senescal  
li oim dominiorum et maneriorum  
meorum in comiti E. et P. ad ipsum T  
Senescallum oim dominiorum et maneriorum  
meorum predictorum, facio, ordino et consue  
tuo per presentes habendum gaudendum et exerce  
endum officium predictum prefato T. per se vel  
per sufficientem deputatum suum, sive suffi  
cientes deputatos suos a festo S. Michaelis  
archangeli ultimo preterito durante bene plas  
cito meo, cum vad et scod tresdecim solidorum  
et quatuor denariorum per annum, percipend.  
annuatim prefato T. de redditibus proficuis,  
et reuencionibus manerium meorum de G. in comiti E.  
predicto per manus recipere meum ibidem pro tē  
pore existendi ad festa Pasche et festi Michaelis  
archan. per equales pōt onces Mandam?  
insuper vniuersis et singulis tēmarie tenen  
tibus et occupatoribus meis et eorum milites  
ibidem ad prefatum T. et deputatos suos in hac  
parte de tēpore in tempus assidentes, sint ob  
tēdientes et auxiliantes in oibus prout decet.  
In cuius rei testimonium hunc presentem &c.

#### ¶ A graunt of an vnder Stewardship.

**O**mibus. &c. E. B. salutem Quia W.  
F. miles per scriptum suum gerens,  
datum primo die Martii. Anno regis  
Ricardi 119

# Additions to the boke of

Altuerit et ordinaverit me prefatum T. Senescallum suum dominiorum et maneriorum suorum de B. et S. in com. E. ac omnium cum vic. franc. pleg. et letarum infra dominia et maneria predicta tenend. habend. occupand. et exercend. officium predictum per me vel per sufficientem deputatum meum, siue sufficientes deputatos meos p. termino vite mee cum feod. vadis, regardis et proficuis eidem officio spectant. aut ab antiquo debito vel consuetudine, una cum quodam annuali feodo quadraginta solidorum pro exercitio et occupatione officii predicti prout in scripto predicto plenius apparet. Sciatis me prefato T. fecisse, ordinasse et per presentes constituisse dilectum mihi R. S. meum deputatum siue subsenescallum dñor. siue maneriorum predictorum ac omnium et singulorum cum vic. franc. pleg. et letar. infra dñia siue maneria predicta tenend. habend. occupand. et exercend. idem officium huiusmodi deputati et subsenescalli eiusdem R. per se vel per sufficientem deputatum suum seu sufficientes deputatos suos ad terminum vite mee predicti T. percipiendo annuatim durante termino predicto pro officio illo exercend. et occupand. oia feod. vad. regarda et proficua officio spectant. aut ab antiquo debito vel consuetudine, una cum predicto annuali redditu quadraginta solidorum adeo plene et integre et in tam ampl. modo et forma prout egomet nunc aut perante habui percipi usus sui vel facere consuevi. In cuius rei.

¶ A graunt of the office  
of an Iuditor.

Omnis. 45

Sin  
to  
of  
the  
boke  
of  
the  
offices  
of  
the  
seneschall  
and  
the  
juditor

## Instrumentes.

**I**nibus. ec. R. H. miles salutem.  
 Scitis me prefatum R. ordinasse  
 fecisse, et per presentes constituisse  
 dilectum mihi in Xpi C. P. meum  
 verum auditorem ad audiendum et des-  
 terminandum omnia compota de omnibus  
 balliuis prepositis et ministris meis quibus-  
 cunque infra com. C. habendum et occupandu-  
 dictum officium quamdiu mihi placuerit, cum  
 feod. eidem officio consue et vlitae solucio  
 annuatim per manus receptorum meorum in  
 com. predicto qui pro tempore fuerint, dat. et  
 concedend. eidem C. plenam potestatem et au-  
 ditoriam ad omnimoda compota de balliuis  
 prepositis et ministris meis predict. capiend.  
 audiend. et de terminand. et iurisdicam partib<sup>9</sup>  
 ac omnia alia et singula faciend. exequend. et  
 expediend. que ad officium auditoris pertinent  
 quocumque ratum et grat. habent et habitus  
 totum et quicquid predictus auditor meus fe-  
 cerit in premissis. Quapropter oibus ministris  
 balliuis et tementibus meis firmiter in iungend.  
 do precipio, alios vero deprecor quatenus pre-  
 lato C. premissa diligenter exequant. intendens  
 eos sine obediētes consulentes et auxiliantes  
 prout decet. In cuius rei. &c.

**I**n graunt of annuities for terme of life.

**I**nibus Christi fidelibus ad quos  
 presens scriptum peruenierit R. W.  
 Armiger salutem in domino semper.  
 Scitis me prefat. R. dedisse con-  
 cessisse et per presentes confirmasse  
 C. W. de nouo templo Lond. gen. pro con-  
 silio suo impenso et impotenti impend. quadam  
 annuatim



## Additions to the booke of

Annuitatem siue annualem red. tresdecim sol<sup>is</sup>  
et iiii. denar<sup>ii</sup> circunq<sup>ue</sup> de omnibus tenem. & her<sup>editat</sup>  
editam. meis in S. in com. E. habend. tenend<sup>o</sup>  
et recipiend<sup>o</sup> p<sup>re</sup>dictu annuitatem siue annu<sup>alem</sup>  
alem reddit<sup>u</sup> p<sup>re</sup>fato ¶ ad terminum vite sue  
soluend. annuatim ad festa Pasche et sancti  
Michaelis archangeli per equales p<sup>or</sup>tion<sup>es</sup>  
et si contingat p<sup>re</sup>dict. annuitatez siue annu<sup>alem</sup>  
alem reddit<sup>u</sup> retro fore in parte vel i toto ad  
aliquod festum, festosum p<sup>re</sup>dictu quo vt p<sup>re</sup>  
fertur solui debeat qd extant bene. It<sup>em</sup> scribit p<sup>re</sup>  
fate ¶ in dict. terras, tenementa et hereditas  
ment<sup>ia</sup> mea in S. p<sup>re</sup>dict<sup>is</sup> intrare et distringere &  
districtiones sic ibidem captas abducere, et  
fugare, asportare & penes se retinere quousq<sup>ue</sup>  
de p<sup>re</sup>dicta annuitate siue annuali redditu cu  
arreptis etusd<sup>em</sup> si que fuerint plenarie fue  
rit persolut<sup>us</sup> et satisfact<sup>us</sup>. In cuius rei testimo  
nium p<sup>re</sup>sentibus sigillum meum apposui. &c.

Nota si home ne vaille que son person  
soit charge de cest annuitie mes tāt solcmen<sup>t</sup>  
teē, donques dira post satisfactum & ante. In  
cuius rei. Prouiso semper quod p<sup>re</sup>sens scrip  
tum nec aliquid in eo specificatum non. Al  
liqualiter se extendat ad onerand. personam  
meam per breue annuitatis seu alio modo  
quocunq<sup>ue</sup>, sed tantummodo ad onerand. ter  
ras et tenementa mea p<sup>re</sup>dicta de annuali  
redditu p<sup>re</sup>dicto &c. Dōques la terre est char  
ge et le person discharge. &c.

¶ A graunt of annuitie made by a per  
son of a Churche, to endure so  
long as he shalbe persone.

Omnibus

## Instrumentes.

**Q**uoniam ad quos. sc. J. H. clericus  
rector ecclesie parochialis de L. in  
com. S. salutem. Sciatis me pres  
entem J. pro bono consilio mihi p  
R. L. impenso dedisse concessisse et  
hoc presenti scripto meo confirmasse eidem R.  
quandam annuitatem siue annualem redditum  
viginti solidorum habendam et percipiendam pres  
dictam annuitatem siue annualem redditum  
prefato R. quambiduo ego predictus J. rector  
ecclesie predictae tertio solued. annuatim ad  
festa Pasche et sancti Michaelis archangel  
per equales portiones. Et si contingat dictum  
annuatim siue annualem redd. viginti so  
lidorum seu aliquam inde percellam areiro fore  
in parte vel in toto ad aliquod festum festorum  
predictorum quo de prefato solui debeat quod  
tunc bene licebit prefato R. et assignatis suis i  
omnibus terris et tenementis. Dicit rectoris mee  
intrare et distringere et distractiones sic ibidem  
capere abducere effugare asportare et penes se  
retinere quousque de predicta annuitate siue  
annuali redditu cum areragis eiusdem si quis  
fuerint plenarie fuerit persolutus et satisfactus  
In cuius rei testimonium huic presenti scrip  
to meo sigillum meum apposui. Dat. etc.

**E**t graunt of annuitie for terme of life.

**Q**uoniam ad quos. sc. salutem. Sciatis  
me prefato J. dedisse et hoc pre  
senti scripto meo confirmasse E.  
pro bono consilio suo ingenti  
ante. Ito suo mihi in mea necessitate  
impensio quandam annuitatem siue annua  
lem redditum viginti solidorum legalis mo  
nere

## Additions to the booke of

sieste Anglie habend. et annuitatem percipiend.  
eidem E. durante vita sua, de exis prolic. firmis  
et emolumentis maneris mei de H. l. com.  
E. ad festa Pasche et sancti Michaelis Archangeli  
equis portionibus solvend. tam per manus suas propt.  
quam per manus balliuorum, recept. firmariorum  
sive tenentium maneris predicti pro tempore  
crissem. Et si contingat. &c.

**A** graunt of annuities with a pain  
for non payng of the same.

**I**nibus christi fidelibus ad quos  
presens scriptum peruenerit E. L.  
gen. rois consanguineus et heres H.  
R. la uitem. Sciatis me prefato E.  
dedisse concessisse et hoc presenti scrip-  
pto meo confirmasse M. B. et I. uxori eius ac  
nuper uxori predicto H. quandam annuitatem  
sive annualem redditum viginti sex solidorum  
et octo denariorum annuatim solvendum et  
excuti de omnibus terris et tenementis vocat.  
P. in parochia sancti Andree de H. in com.  
H. ad duos anni terminos, videlicet ad festa  
Annunciationis beate Marie virginis et  
Michaelis archangelis equis portionibus solu-  
tendis in ecclesia cathedrali sancti Pauli in L.  
in corpore ecclesie super fontem ibidem inter  
h. a decimam et h. a undecimam ante me-  
ridiem eorundem festorum in plenam satisf.  
factionem et contentacionem totius dotis siue  
suntus spectati dicte I. post mortem predict.  
H. de sine in oibus terris et tenementis pre-  
dictis vocat. P. habend. et percipiend. predi-  
ctam annuitatem siue annualem redditum  
prefat. M. B. et uxori eius pro termino vite  
ipsorum



## Instrumentes.

Episcopum M. et J. ac alterius eorum dictus  
viveat, et si contingat dictum annuatim siue  
annualem redditum retro fore non solut in  
parte vel in toto ad aliquod festum festorum  
predictorum quo bi prefertur solui debeat qd  
tunc bene licebit prefat. M. et J. seu eor vni  
aut suo certo atrox intrare in oibus supras  
dictis terris et tenementis et distringere et dis  
trictiones sic ibidem capi licite effugare as  
portare et penes se retinere quousq de pdict.  
annuitate siue annuali redditu vna cu arer.  
eiusdem si que fuerint plenarie sibi fuerit sa  
tisfact et persolut, et vterius sciatis me pro  
fato E. concessisse et hoc present. Scripto meo  
confirmasse prefat. M. et J. vroz eius quod  
quocientumq contigerit dictum annuatim  
siue annualem redditu retro fore non solut  
in parte vel in toto post aliquod festu festor  
predictorum quo solui debeat, per spaciū sex  
septimanarum tunc ego predictus E. et heres  
mei satisfaciemus decem solidis nomine pene  
prefat. M. et J. vroz eius, E. et tunc bene li  
cebit prefato M. et J. vroz eius predicta ter  
ra et tenementa et in quolibet inde parcelam  
et dist. tam pro predicta annuali reddit. viginti  
sex solidos et octo denas quam pro predicta  
decem solidis nomine pene sic satisfact. Et  
dicta sic ibidem capi. licit. effugare et asportare  
et penes se retinere quousq tam predicta an  
nuitate siue annuali redditu viginti et sex so  
lidorum et octo denariorum quam pro pred.  
decem solidis nomine pene sic satisfact. vna cu  
accragio mis et expens ea occasione habit.  
plena fuerit satisfactum et solut. In cuius  
f. i. res

The boke of sundry

et testimonium huius presentis scripto meo sigillum meum apposui. Dat. etc.

**A** graunt of annuities, made to a woman to begin after the death of her husband, upon condition.

**A**nibus christi fidelibus ad quos presens scriptum indentat. peruenit R. W. de L. in com. E. D. pro salutem. Salatis me prefat R. in complementum quorundam conuencionum

conuencionum et agreementorum contentum et spec in quibusdam indentat. quare dat est ultimo die Maii An. regni regis H. octavi. rex. fact. per E. D. de L. in com. prefat roman et una parte et me prefat R. W. ex altera parte dedisse concessisse et per hoc presens scriptum meum indentat. confirmasse R. uxori dicti E. quandam annuitatem siue annualem redditum, quatuor marcarum exant. de et in omnibus illis terris et tchis meis cum pertinentiis in E. et L. in com. prefat hoc. R. et nuper perquisiue de prefato E. D. habend et percipiend prefatum annuitatem siue annualem redditum quatuor marcarum prefat. R. et assignat suis pro termino vite dicti R. solued. annuatim ad duos anni terminos videlicet ad festa annuntii. bte Marie virginis et sancti Michael archangelis per equalis portiones in ecclesia parochiali de S. prefat. Et si contingat prefat annuitatem siue annualem redditum quatuor marcarum aratro fore in parte vel in toto pro octo diebus post aliquod festum festorum prefatorum quod solui debeat quod tunc bene licebit prefato R. in omnia prefata tunc et teneuerit cum pers

174

# Instrumentos.

Haec vox. **¶** et in quamlibet inde percellam  
 intrare et distring. et distric. ibidem sic capē  
 asportare abduc. effugare et penes se retinere  
 quousq. de annuitate siue annuali redditu p̄s  
 dicto una cum arretragiis eiusdem si que fue-  
 rint plenarie sibi fuerit satisfactum et perso-  
 las **¶** Prouiso semper quod ista p̄dicta con-  
 cessio annuitatis siue annualis redditus qua-  
 tuor marcarum non capiat aliquam affectum,  
 nec aliquam sit valoris durante vita dicti **E**  
**¶** sed immediate post mortem ipsius **E**. et  
 quod prima inde solutio erit ad primam festū  
 festorum p̄dictorum proxime acciden. post  
 mortem ipsius **E**. Prouiso etiam semper qd  
 si dicta **¶** aliquo tempore post mor. em dicti  
**E**. aliquod ius, titulum, clamorū aut demand  
 nomine dotis siue iuncture sue de et in p̄dict.  
 se ipsam siue per aliquam aliam personam  
 clamauerit aut vendiderit quouis modo, qd  
 tunc et erit solutio p̄dictae annuitatis siue  
 annualis redditus quatuor marcarum p̄dict.  
 et cuiusq. inde parcelle cessabit et ista p̄dicta  
 concessio eiusdem deinceps cessabitur et fru-  
 strabitur aliqua re siue materia i hoc present.  
 scripto in contrarium specificata seu expres-  
 sa non obstant. In cuius rei. **¶** Vel sic. **¶** Prou-  
 viso etiam semper quod si p̄dicta **¶** aliquo  
 tempore post mortem dicti **E**. preterea alicui  
 iuris tituli clamat aut interesse pro aut i no-  
 mine dotis seu iuncture sue placitauerit eas  
 sup̄stauerit siue expulerit quouis modo p̄dict.  
**¶** **¶** **¶** hered. vel assign. suos pro aut de p̄dict.  
 dictis terris et tenementis seu aliqua inde para-  
 cella



## Additions to the booke of

cella quod tunc et extunc ista predicta solat  
predicta annuatim sine annuatim redditus. et.  
ut supra. In cuius rei testimonium utriusque  
parti huius presentis scripti mei Indentat.  
Sigillum meum apposui. Dat. ec.

**A** graunt of annuities for minis-  
tration of goddes service.

**E**x. ec. omnibus ad quos presentes  
littere peruenierint salutem. Sciatis  
quod nos intuitu caritatis dedimus  
et concessimus dilecto subdito nostro

**E. D.** capellano pro ministracione  
divini service infra capellam sancti Georgii  
de **H.** infra dominium de **W.** ad eronerandum  
pro nobis preclarissima consorte nostra regina,  
existens nostro quandam annuatim decem  
marc sterling, habendum et percipiendum an-  
nuitate durante vita sua de feodi firma dñi  
nostri vocat. **A.** infra com. nostrum **E.** per  
manus vicecomitis firmarii seu aliorum oc-  
cupatorum eiusdem pro tempore existens ad fe-  
sta sancti Michaelis et Pasche per equales  
portiones aliquo actu, ordinatione seu statu,  
inde in contrarium fact. non obstant. In cuius

**A** graunt of annuities, to the use of  
a woman, to begin after the  
death of her husbande.

**Omnibus. ec. E. D.** salutem. Nos  
veritate me prelatum **E. D.** dedisse  
concessisse et hac presenti scripto  
meo confirmasse **J. M.** et **W. L.**  
quandam annuatim sine annua-  
tim redditus quadraginta solidorum exire de  
omnibus redditibus et redditibus in **H.** in com. **E.**  
habendum

## Instrumentes.

habendum & percipiend. predicta annuitatem  
 siue annualem reddit. prefat. J. et W. et assign  
 suis pro termino vite J. B. et ad vltim ipsius  
 J. B. pro termino vite sue, quam ego predicta  
 E. propono diuina gratia habere in vltim  
 mea souend annuam ad festa Pasche et  
 Michaelis archangeli per equales portiones,  
 primo termino solutionis inde incipient ad  
 illud festum festorum predictorum qd pmit  
 acciderit post mortem mei predicti E. et non  
 antea. Et si contingat predictum annuitatem  
 siue annualem redditum a retro fore no solu  
 in parte vel in toto ad aliquod festum festoz  
 predictorum quo vt preferatur solui debeat, qd  
 tunc bene licebit prefat J. et W. et assign suis  
 in oia predic. terr. et ten mea, et in quamlibet  
 inde percellam intrare et distringere et distri  
 ctiones ibidem sic capt. asportare abducere et  
 fugare et penes se retinere quousq de annui  
 tate siue annuali redditu predicta vna cum arre  
 rago eiusdem sic a retro existenti eis ad vltim  
 vite J. plenarie fuerit satisfactum et persol  
 uit. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

A decree of Feoffment made by  
 pon a decree in the Chauncery.

**S**ciant presentes et futuri qd ego  
 J. B. ad instantiam & specialem re  
 quisitionem W. P. nec non vigore  
 et auctoritate cuiusdam decreti sup  
 petitionem eiusdem W. P. in Cons  
 cellat dñi regis de et super manerio de A. cui  
 pertinet in com. E. versus me habet tradidi dis  
 missi liberaui et hac presentis carta mea confir  
 mavi eidem W. predictum manerium cum pertinentiis  
 habendo.

## Instrumentes.

Habend. et tenend. predictum manerium cum  
pertin. prefato B. hered. et assign. suis imper-  
petuum, ad vsum eiusdem J. hered. et assign.  
suo; cum eidem vni formam et effectum decr-  
et predicti. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**E**t de of roffament of landes, given  
by Testament w<sup>th</sup> a recoffament.

**S**ciant it. quod ego J. W. debi cons-  
cessi et hoc presenti charta mea in-  
dēt confirmavi T. P. et W. S.  
vnu messuagiū et duas acras terre  
eide mesu, ad ac. cū suis pertin. voc.  
B. Celluat iacet. et existenti villa et parochia  
de S. in com. E. videt. et. &c. Que dñe messua-  
giū et. et. acra terre cū pertin. nup fuerit R. F.  
de S. pred. defunct. Et que quidē R. pro sua  
testamen. et vlt. voluntate fact. et declarat. I  
script. eidem formam statuit. inde prouid. mi-  
hi prefato J. et heredibus meis nupce dedit et  
legauit prout in testamen. et vlt. voluntate p-  
dictis, cuius dat. est primo die Mart. Anno  
dñi millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo  
quarto, et anno regni Henrici octavi dei gra-  
Angl. Franc. et Hibern. regis fidei defensor.  
et in terre ecclesie Anglicane Hibernie super-  
capitis trecesimo sexto plenus continetur.  
Habend. et tenend. totum predictum messua-  
giū et predictas duas acras terre eidem ad-  
sacn. cum pertin. prefat. T. P. et W. S.  
ac hered. et assign. suis imperpetuum, ad opus  
et vsum ipsorum T. P. et W. S. ac hered. et  
assign. suorum de capitalibus dñi feod. illius  
per seruicia inde deb. et de iure consue. sub  
forma et condicione sequen. videlicet quod  
predicti



## Instrumentes.

**W**illielm. T. P. et W. S. vel hered. aut aff.  
 suis inde requirit. fuerit fecerunt me pres-  
 tat J. M. ac quandam M. v. orem meam de  
 et in predictis messuagio et duabus acris terre  
 cum pertinenti habend et tenend mihi presat. J.  
 et M. ac hered. et assigni mei presat. J. impo-  
 petuum. In cuius rei testimonium vni parti  
 presentis carte me indentat. penes presat. T.  
 et W. remanen. Ego presat. J. M. sigillu  
 meum apposui, et quia idem sigillum meum  
 quamprimum est incognitum, ideo sigilla ho-  
 norabilium virorum R. R. S. et C. E. testium  
 in testament. et vlt. voluntate predicti R. S.  
 nominat. et specialit. vocat. presentibus ap-  
 posui procurari. et nos presat. R. R. et C. ad  
 specialem instantiam et personale rogatum  
 presat. J. M. presentibus sigilla nostra appo-  
 suimus in fidem et testimonium omnium ho-  
 minoz. Interi v. eo inde parti penes me  
 presat. J. M. residet. presat. T. P. et W. S.  
 sigilla sua apposuerunt. Dat. etc.

**N**ota quod testes in script. debent esse dis-  
 spares et non pares, quia si pares videlicet  
 quatuor sint testes, et duo dicerent quod sci-  
 entia fuerit liberat et duo non, tunc iter equas-  
 les evidencias lex non poterit habere suum dis-  
 cretum, ideo sint dispartes ut a maiori parti  
 lex habeat evidenciam.

**A** deede of refectionament.

**S**ciant. et quod nos T. P. et W. S.  
 ad specialem instantiam J. M. dis-  
 misimus tradidimus fecerimus  
 liberauimus et hac presenti carta  
 nostra confirmauimus eidem J. M.  
 C. A. L.

# Additions to the booke of

**M.** broyl vius totum illud messuagium et duas  
 acras terre eisdem messuagio adiacenti cum suis  
 is pertisi voc. **B.** situat. iaceti et existeri i villa  
 la et Parochia de **B.** in com. **E.** videlicet. **ea.**  
 Quod quidem messuagium cum predictis dua-  
 bus acris terre cum pertisi nos prenominationem **T.**  
**P.** et **M. S.** nuper consensum habuimus  
 nobis et hered. nostris imperpetuum ex dono  
 concessione feoffamento et carta confirmati-  
 one **J. M.** prout in quadam carta cuius dat.  
 est primo die Augusti vlti. scripto, ante dat.  
 presentium inde nobis confect. plenius appa-  
 ret, habend. et tenend. totum pred. messuagium  
 et pred. duas acras terre cum pertisi prefat. **J.**  
**M.** et **M.** broyl eius ac heredibus et assigna-  
 tis ipsius **J.** imperpetuum. **B.** capitalibus. **et.**  
 In cuius rei testimonium. **et.**

**C** Deede of feoffament, made by hym  
 that hath landes by discent.

**S** Ciant. **et.** quod ego **J. A. de G.** in  
 in com. **A.** pomā, filius et heres **R.**  
**A.** nuper de **G.** pred. defunct. pro  
 summa viginti librar. legalis mo-  
 nete Angl' mihi per **M. F.** pre ma-  
 nibus solut. vendidi, dedi, concessi, et hac pre-  
 sent. carta mea confirmaui eidem **M.** decem  
 acras terre cum pertisi iaceti et existeri in villa  
 la et parochia de **B.** in com. predicto, videlicet  
 inter ter. **et.** Que quidem decem acres terre cum  
 pertinentiis nuper fuerint predicti **R. P.** pa-  
 tris mei, et que per et post mortem ipsius **R.**  
 mihi prefato **J.** vi filio et hered. eius de **R.** ius  
 re hereditario descendant. Habend. et tenend.  
 predictas decem acras terre cum pertisi prefato  
**M.**

## Instrumentes.

**W.** hered. et assigni suis imperpetuum de capitalibus dñie. leodi illius per seruit a inde debita et da iure cōsuet. ad vsum predicti **W.** hered. et assigni suorum Et ego vero predicti **I** et heredes mei predictas decem acras terre cum pertinentiis prestat. **W.** hered. et assigni suis contra omnes gentes warantabimus imo prepetuum per presentes. In cuius. &c.

**C**A decede of feoffament, upon condition of payment & non payment of money with a letter of attorney.

**S**iant. &c. quod nos **W. L.** miles ac Aldman civitatis **L. M. E.** clericus vicarius ecclesie parochiali de **E. I. com. E. & T. L.** dimissim<sup>9</sup>, tradidimus, liberauimus, et hoc presens ei carta nostra indentat. confirmauimus **H. M. J. H.** et **W. H.** omnia illa terrē et tēsi reddit et seruitia cum omnibus & singulis suis pertinentiis vocat **B.** situat iach et existet in villa et parochia de **L.** predicta que nos predicti **W. L. M. E.** et **E. L.** nuper coniunctim habuimus nobis hered et assigni nostris imperpetuum ad vsum mei predicti **W. L.** hered. et assigni noster omnium ex dimissione traditione, liberatione et carte confirmat. **J. H.** de **B.** predicta habend. et tenend. oia predicta terrē et tēsi reddit & seruitia cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinentiis prestat. **H. M. J. H.** et **W. H.** hered. et assigni suis imperpetuum de capitalibus. &c. sub forma et conditione sequenti videlicet quod si predicti **H.** bene et fideliter soluat aut solui fac mihi prestat. **W. L.** aut meo certo attorney. seu exco meis g. libras sterl forma sequenti videlicet, in d e cons

C. b.                      sectionis



# Addections to the boke of

pcedonis presentium. lxxx. solidos & lxxx. denarios  
 plos, et in festo Pentecoste prior. futurum possi-  
 da'o presentium tresdecim solidos & quatuor  
 denarios, et in festo purificationis beate Ma-  
 rie virginis tunc prior. sequenti decem mare. quod  
 tunc presentis carta nostra indentat. et scilicet  
 super eadem liberata et habita in omnibus cas-  
 sum robouribus permaneat et virtutibus im-  
 perpetuum. Et si defectus fiat in aliqua solu-  
 tione dictarum trium solutionum in parte vel  
 in toto contra formam predictam quod tunc bene  
 licebit nobis prefat. W. R. W. B. et T. L. &  
 hered. nostris in omnibus predictis terris & tunc  
 cum ceteris premissis et suis partibus et in quas-  
 libet inde parcella integre reintrare et illud si  
 prius non fuerit nostro rehabere retinere et re-  
 possidere presentis carta indentat. et scilicet su-  
 per eadem liberat. et habita in aliquo non ob-  
 stat. De in super novicis nos prefat. W. R.  
 et T. L. fecisse, ordinasse & loco nostro posui-  
 sse dilectum nobis in Christo prefat. W. R. no-  
 strum verum et legitimum attoribus ad delibe-  
 rand. tam vice et nominibus nostris et pro nos-  
 tris quam vice et nomine suo proprio, et pro  
 se pro prefato W. R. in W. et W. R. hered. et  
 assignis suis plenam et pacificam possessionem  
 et scilicet de et in omnibus predictis terris & tunc red-  
 dit. et servitibus cum suis partibus secundum vim  
 formam, tenorem et effectum presentis carte  
 nostre indentat. et grat. habent. et habitum  
 totum et quicquid dictus attoribus ut tam nomi-  
 nibus nostris quam nomine suo proprio fecerit  
 de & in deliberatione scilicet predicta, prout in  
 eadem presentes personaliter iuravimus.

## Additions to the booke of

In cuius rei testimonium vni parti presentis  
carte nre indenteato penes prelat. H. J. H. et  
W. H. remaneri nos pced. W. L. W. T. et  
C. sigilla nostra apposuimus alteri vero inde  
parti penes nos residere pcedet. H. J. H. et  
W. H. sigilla sua apposuerunt. Dat. ec.

Et deinde of les ferme.

**S**ciant. et quod nos E. B. de S. et  
J. J. de W. tradidimus concessim<sup>9</sup>  
et hac pcedet carta nostra indente.  
ad feodi firmam dimisimus A. W.  
de S. mercator. Staple L. vnam  
inagnam aulam vocat. C. hall, et vnam ma-  
gnam cameram lapideam eidem aule annex. v-  
num celarium magnum sube. dictam cameram  
modo i tenura R. W. ac vnum gardinum ex  
vtraq; parte muris lapideis incusum, que q-  
dam aula, camera, celarium et gardini simul  
facient in S. pced. in vico voc. S. extendentia  
et in longitudine per vna regiam vsq; ad vna  
legalem duce de vico pcedito versus eccles-  
iam sancti Cedde S. pced. habend. et tenend.  
aulam pceditam secundum dimensiones lon-  
gitudinis et latitudinis veteris foundationis  
eiusdem in vtraq; fine ipsius aule, ac camers  
ram magnam lapideam celarium et gardinū  
eum pertinent. cum libero ingressu ad eadem  
et egressu ab eisdem, pcedat A. hered. et assign.  
suis imperpetuum reddend. inde annuatim nos  
bis pcedat. E. et J. ac hered. et assigni mei pces-  
diti E. reddendi solidos et quatuor denarios  
bone et legalis monete Angl ad festa sancti  
Michaelis archangeli, et Annuntiationis tra-  
pce Marie virginis p equales portiones. Et

## Additions to the booke of

si predict. annualis redditus fuerit arctro nō  
 solutus in parte vel in toto per vnum mēse  
 sem post aliquod festum festorum predictoꝝ  
 quo solui debeat, tunc bene licebit nobis pre  
 fat. **T. et J. ac hered. et assigni mei predicti** **T**  
 in pred. aula, camera, celario et giardino cum  
 oibus suis pertiis distinguere et distinctiones  
 ibidem sic cap. p. nos retinere donec de  
 redditu sic arctro existē. et arctragilis et eius  
 dem si que fuerint nobis plenarie fuerit sa  
 tisfactum. Et si pred. annualis redditus fue  
 rit arctro non solut. in parte vel in toto per  
 vnum annum integrum et vnum diem post al  
 liquod festum dictoꝝ festorum solutionis  
 quo solui debeat et nulla sufficiens distinctio  
 pro redditu tunc arctro existē in pred. au  
 la, camera, celario et giardino cum suis pertiis  
 inuenire poterit, vel si predicta aula, camera,  
 celarium non fuerint bene et competent. res  
 cians quotiens opus et necesse fuerit, tūc be  
 ne licebit nobis prefat. **T. et J. ac hered. mei**  
**predicti** **T.** in predictam aulam, cameram, ce  
 larium et gardenum cum oibus suis pertiis  
 reintrare et p. s. n. nostrū statum inde res  
 assumere ac imperpetuū retinere hac present  
 carta nostra indentat. non obstant. Et vlt  
 eas nos pred. **T. et J. et hered. mei predicti** **T**  
 ac quietabimus et exonerabimus prefato **A.**  
 heredes et assignatos suos de quibuscumq. as  
 sis redditibus et oneribus de dict. aula, camer  
 ea, celario et giardino excurrentibus. Et nos de  
 to predicti **T. et J. ac heredes mei predicti** **T**  
 predictam aulam, cameram, celarium et gar  
 dinum cum oibus suis pertiis, pro redditu p. s.  
Diste



## Instrumentes.

dicto modo et forma superius expressis prefat  
**R.** hered. et assigni suis contra omnes gentes  
 warrantizabimus & imperpetuum defendemus  
 per presentes. In cuius rei testimonium huius  
 parti presentis carte nostre subduntur penes  
 prefato **R.** remanere sigilla nostra apposui-  
 mus. Alii vero inde parti penes nos residet.  
 predictus **R.** sigillum suum apposuit. Dat. etc.

**C** A grant of the reversion of certain lan-  
 des, with other landes in possession.

**Q**uoniam ad quos. etc. **W. B.** de **S.**  
 in com. **E.** **W.** seu **J. W.** tailour,  
**W. B.** **J. S.** et **J. W.** de **W.** salu-  
 tem etc. Cum **W.** vxor **J. W.** nups  
 vxor **J. W.** dum vixit de **S.** pred.  
 habeat et teneat p termino vite sue ex dimis-  
 sione et seoffamento nostrum predictorum **W.**  
**B. J. W.** seu **J. W.** tailor, **W. B. J. S.** & **J.**  
**W.** de **W.** diuersa terra et tenem. cum suis  
 pertinentiis nuper dicti **J. W.** viri sui sitiat. & in-  
 cess in villa de **S.** predicta reversione & reman-  
 nere eorundem etc et tene. immediate post des-  
 cessum eiusdem **W.** nobis et heredibus nris  
 de iure spectat. Cumque etiam nos predicti **W.**  
**B. J. W.** seu **J. W.** tailor, **W. B. J. S.** & **J.**  
**W.** de **W.** ad presentis seisseti sumus et pos-  
 sessionati in districto nostro vt de secundo de & in  
 diuersis aliis terris, tene. reddit. et seruiis pnt.  
 pasc. et pastus cum suis pertinentiis situat. & in-  
 ten. in **h.** in dicto comitatu **E.** et alibi, que  
 etiam nuper fuerunt dicti **J. W.** viri nups  
 dicti **W.** et que oia et singula suprad. etc etc.  
 et cetera premissa in **S.** et **S.** predictet et alibi  
 Nos predicti **W. B. J. W.** seu **J. W.** tailor

# Additions to the booke of

**W. R. J. S. et J. W. de W.** simul cu **J. W.**  
 cine et **Lisloze L.** filio nuper predicti **J. W.** &  
 totum ius suum et clameum inde per scriptu  
 suum nobis et hered. nostris nup. concessit  
 et relaxauit, nuper contuncim habuimus no-  
 bis heredibus et assigni nostris imperpetuuz  
 ex dono concessione & carte confirmatione **J.**  
**G.** seu de **M.** in dicto com. **E.** Sciatis nos  
 prefatos **N. B. J. W.** seu **J. W.** & **W.**  
**R. J. S. et J. W. de W.** dimisisse concessisse  
 liberaffe & hoc presenti scripto nostro confir-  
 maffe prefato **J. W.** filio ac **M. L.** filie nup  
**J. L.** quam dictus **J. W.** deo dante ducet in  
 uxorem tam oia pced. terr. et tene cum suis p-  
 tinen. que habemus in villa de **H.** pced. et aliis  
 bi quam etiam reuersionem predict. terr. et tene.  
 redd. et seruic. ac ceterorum premissorum in  
**H.** pced. videlicet eadem terr. et tene ac cetera  
 premissa in **H.** pced. immediate cum acciderit  
 post mortem dicti **M. W.** habend. et tenend.  
 oia pced. terr. et tene. et cetera premissa i **H.** pced.  
 vna cum reuersione predictorum terr. et tene.  
 ceterorum i **H.** immediate cum acciderit post  
 mortem dicti **M. W.** prefat. **J. W.** filio, et **M.**  
**L.** ac hered. de corporibus eorum inter eos li-  
 bere procreatis, de capitalibus. &c. Et volu-  
 mus et presentes concedimus quod si cons-  
 tingat dictos **J. W.** filium, et **M. L.** siue he-  
 red. de corporibus eorum inter eos libere pro-  
 create obire qd tunc oia predicta terr. et tene.  
 ac cetera premissa in **H.** predicta vna cum re-  
 uersione predictarum terr. et tene. ac ceterorum  
 premissorum in **H.** predicta immediate cum acci-  
 derit post mortem dicti **M. W.** integre remane-  
 reant

## Instrumentes,

creant et euerant predicti J. W. filio dictis  
W. G. et W. R. necnon J. S. et T. C. heres  
red. et assign. suis imperpetuum. Tenend. de  
capitalibus. &c. In cuius rei. &c.

¶ Deede of the ferme and a recetre for  
default of payment of the ferme,  
or for suite of courte vnder.

**S**ciant. &c. quod nos J. E. G. E. J.  
M. Clericus, D. M. et A. R. dedis-  
mus concessimus et hoc presenti carta  
nostra indennat ad feodi firmam  
demissim<sup>9</sup>. A. D. de. A. unū gardis-  
num cum pert. n. voc. M. iacen. in A. in com.  
E. videlicet. &c. quod quidam gardinum simul  
cum aliis terris et tenementis nuper habu-  
imus ex dono et feoffamento W. T. armigeri.  
Habend. et tenend. totum predictum gardinū  
cum suis pert. n. p. f. A. heres et assign. suis  
imp. p. t. uum, de capitalibus dñis feodi il-  
lius p. servicia inde debita et de iure consue-  
reddendo inde annuatim nobis heres. et assign.  
nostris nomine feodi ferme duodecim denas  
elos legales monete Angl<sup>a</sup> ad festa Pasche et  
sancti Michaelis archang. It equis portio-  
bus et faciendo inde festā ad cui<sup>9</sup> manerit nōs  
de M. in. S. his in anno, videlicet ad prior.  
cui<sup>9</sup> ibidem tenend. post festum S. Mich<sup>a</sup> et  
prior. cui<sup>9</sup> ibidem tenend. post festum Pasche  
pro omnibus aliis servit. is cont. et demand.  
Et si predicta firma a rectro fuerit in parte vel  
in toto per quindecim dies post aliquem ser-  
minū solutionis quo solui debeat. Aut si p. e-  
dicta festa nobis heres et assign. nōs ad alia  
quam curiam in manerio nostro p. d. do b. g.



# Additions to the booke of

in anno tenend. ut predictum est subtrahenda fuisse  
 et, tunc vult et concedit prefatus R. pro se  
 hered. et assign. suis per presentes quod bene  
 liceat nobis prefat. J. G. J. O. et hoc heredibus  
 et assign. nostris in toto gardino predicto  
 cum pertin. intrare et per oia bona et catalla  
 la in eodem inuenta distringere et districtiones  
 sic capte effugare alportare et penes se retinere  
 et quousque de predicta firma sic a retro existit.  
 et eius arreragiis si quis fuerit necnon de sub  
 tractione sedis predictae nobis heredibus et as  
 signatis nostris plenarie fuerit satisfactum. Et  
 si predicta firma a retro fuerit in parte vel in  
 toto per duos annos post aliquum terminum  
 solutionis eiusdem, aut si predicta sedes nobis  
 heredibus aut assignatis nostris ad aliquam eum  
 in manerio nostro predicto bis in anno tenend.  
 ut predictum est per duos annos subtrahenda fue  
 rit, quod tunc vult et concedit prefatus R.  
 pro se heredibus et assignatis suis per presen  
 tes quod bene liceat nobis prefat. J. G. J. O.  
 et hoc hered. et assignatis nostris in totum gar  
 dinum predictum cum pertin. reintrare, et illud  
 ut in pristino statu nostro retinere et habere  
 in perpetuum presenti carta nostra indentata  
 non obstant. In cuius rei testimonium vni  
 parti huius carte nostre indentat penes pre  
 latum R. remanent, sigilla nostra apposui.  
 Alteri vero inde partem penes nos residens, pre  
 dictus R. sigillum suum. &c.

A deede of froffament, made in the ful  
 filling the last will of the Testator;  
 until a certain some of mo  
 ney bee payed.

De clare

## Instrumentes.

**S**ciant. &c. quod ego J. A. in comple-  
 mentum blē voluntatē E. dimis-  
 si tradidi litteram & hac presentē H.  
 E. armigero, J. E. generoso, et J.  
 E. quandam parcelam terrē mee as-  
 tabilis cū pertin. contin. sexdecim acras ter-  
 re iacen. & existē. i parochia de B. in com E  
 videlicet inter terrē. &c. Quam quidem parcella-  
 lam terre inter alia terrē et tene. ego predictus  
 J. A. simul cum E. E. &c. iam defunctē nupre  
 coniunctim habuimus nobis hered. et assign.  
 nris ad vsum dicti E. E. hered. et assign. suorū  
 et ad inde perimplemēd. blē voluntatem ipsi-  
 us E. et dimissione liberatione & carte cons-  
 firmatione J. H. filie et hered J. D. habend.  
 et tenend. predictam peciam terre cum pertin.  
 prefat H. E. J. E. et J. E. hered. & assign. suorū  
 is imperpetuum, de capitalibus dom. &c. ad vs-  
 sum eorundem H. E. J. E. et J. E. hered. et  
 assign. suorū donec et quousq; iidem H. J.  
 et J. heredes et assign. sui de erit redd. reuē.  
 et proficiis prouentem de p̄dicta parcella ter-  
 re cum pertin. fideliter et plenarie contentat.  
 fuerint et satisfact. de summa decem marcas  
 legalis monete Angl̄ ultra oīa onera & exp̄s  
 ea intencione ad dictam summā iuxta volun-  
 tatem supradicti E. E. disponend. Et volūq;  
 dicte decem marce sic plenarie percept. fuerit,  
 quod tunc dicti H. E. J. E. et J. E. hered et  
 assign. sui sint et existant feoffati de et i pre-  
 dicta parcella terre cū pertin. ad vsum J. nris  
 per vros dicti E. E. durant. vita ipsius J.  
 et post eiusdem J. decessum ac postquam pre-  
 dicta decem marce sic plenarie percept. fuerit  
l.l.      ut

## Additions to the booke of

be prefertur, tunc ad vltū W. L. filii predicti  
E. L. ac hered. et assign. suorum imperpetuo-  
rum. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**A** graunt of landes vpon condicion to  
finde the grauntoz meate and dygnite.

**O**mnibus christi fidelibus ad quos  
presens scriptum indentat. peruen-  
nerit E. P. salutem. &c. Aueritis  
me prefatum E. dedisse concessisse  
et hoc presenti scripto meo indento-  
tato confirmasse E. P. oia mea terra et tene-  
cum pertin. que habeo in villa et parochia de  
S. in com. E. habend. et tenend. oia predicta  
terra et tenementa cum pertin. prefato E. he-  
red. et assign. suis imperpetuū, de capitalibus  
et sub forma et condicione sequent. videlicet  
quod predictus E. exhibeat seu exhibere faciat  
at mihi prefato E. durante vita mea vltimum  
sufficiens. ac statui inde competent. prout idē  
E. ad mensam suam habet seu habere cōsue-  
uit ac quolibet die distico vnum denarium pro  
meis expensis mihi reddat, necnon quolibet  
anno erga festum Natalis dñi vnam togam  
de Russis. vnum par caligatum duo paria so-  
tulaū, duas camisias et duas brac. statui meo  
competent. annuatim mihi inueniat. Et si con-  
tingat me crepidū vel infirmum deuenire tūc  
idem E. inueniet mihi vnum seruientem ad  
me debet. modo p. vt deest custodiend. ac etiam  
quendam locum in alta camera tenementi mei  
predicti cōpetitū ubi melius potero peruenire  
eam in sanitate quam in egestadine simul cū  
liberis introitu et exit. oibus temporibus li-  
citis ad eandem durant. vita mea mihi reser-  
uand.



## Instrumentes.

band. Et si predictus C. in exhibitione mea  
predicta seu in aliquo premissorum defecerit ante  
ea faciend. cōtrarietis quouis modo i futuro  
quod extunc bene licebit mihi heredibus & af-  
signatis meis in oīa predicta terrē et tene. cum  
pertin. reintrare resciscire et ea rehabeere et res-  
cinere ut in pristino meo statu, ac dictum C.  
heredes et assign. suos inde totaliter expellere,  
presenti scripto indēt ac scissina inde liberas  
ta vllō modo non obstant. In cuius rei testis  
monium vni parti huius present. scripti In-  
dentat penes prefat. C. remanen. Sigillū meū  
apposui. Alteris vero inde parti penes me res-  
sident. prefat. C. sigillū suū apposuit. Dat. 16.

¶ Deede of feoffament of  
landes purchest.

**S**ciant. 16. quod ego J. P. ad instā-  
tiam et requisitionem C. D. ac in  
complementum et executionem ces-  
terarum conuentionum et concessio-  
num contentat et specificat. in  
quibusdam Indentat. gerent dat. quarto die  
Iulii vlt. preterit ante data presentium facto  
inter me prefatum J. ex vna parte, et predicta-  
tum C. ex altera parte, debi concessi et hac po-  
senti carta mea confirmavi eidem C. totum  
manerium melum de D. in H. cum pertin. in  
com. C. vna cum oībus terrē et tene. prout. pas-  
pastus, bosc. et subboscis redd. reuersionib.  
et seruiciis et oībus suis pertin. eidem mane-  
rio spectan. siue pertin. que ego predictis J.  
nuper habui mihi hered. et assign. meis ex dono  
et feoffamento D. R. habend et tenend totus  
predictum manerium cum pertin. vna cum oī-

s. 11.

bus

### Additions to the booke of

huc predict. terr. et tene. ac ceteris premiffis & suis pertin. prefat. E. et hered. et assign. suis imperpetuum, ad usum proprium ipsius E. hered. et assign. suorum, de capitalibus. &c.

**A** state of landes, sold by the executoze.

**O**mnibus. &c. L. S. Executor testam. et ultime voluntatis G. H. dum vixit, de R. salutem. Rouveris me prefat. L. S. in complementum et executionem ultime voluntatis dicti G. H. ac pro summa viginti librar. sterl. mihi per G. H. premanibus solut. vendidisse dedisse concessisse et hoc presenti scripto inde confirmasse eidem G. oia illa terr. et tene. cum pertin. voc. B. sacen. et existen. in villa & parochia de R. in com. S. que nuper fuerant p. dicti G. H. habend. et tenend. oia predicta terr. et tene. cum suis pertin. prefat. G. heredibus et assign. suis imperpetuum ad opus et usum ipsius G. hered. et assign. suorum de capitalibus. &c. ut supra.

**A** deede of feoffament, for keppng of an obit, for the terme of. xx. yeres.

**S**ciant. &c. quod ego J. D. de W. in com. E. dedi concessi et hac presenti carta mea confirmavi W. L. R. S. R. A. E. M. E. f. et G. B. oia illa terras & tene. mea cum pertin. voc. B. situat. sacen. et existen. i villa et parochia de R. i dicto com. E. que nuper perquisitui de M. D. de S. habend. et tenend. oia p. terr. et tene. cum pertin. prefat. W. L. R. A. E. E. et G. hered. et assign. suis imperpetuum ad usum mei p. J. D. p termino vite mee absq. impetitione

## Instrumentes:

pteffione valli et post meum decessum ad vñ  
 et intentionem subscript. videlicet quod pte  
 dicti W. R. A. E. T. et G. heredes et assig.  
 sui annuatim durante termino viginti annos  
 rum prior. post meum decessum de exit. et pro  
 sicut predictorum terrarum et tene. pteuententib⁹  
 faciant celebrari et custodiri obitum meum pte  
 dicti J. in Ecclesia parochiali de D. in com.  
 pte quolibet die Lune post nonam in prima  
 septimana quadagesime et die crastino mis  
 sam de requiem soluendo et disponendo sup  
 huiusmodi obitu et alia onera subscript. an  
 nuatim durante termino predicto decem solis  
 dos legalis monete Angl. videlicet duob⁹ ca  
 pellanis duas missas die illo celebrant. viriq⁹  
 eorum sex denarios Gardianis dicte ecclesie  
 pro oblatione ad duas missas duos denarios  
 Secretario pro pulsatione campanarum octo  
 denarios pro pane casco et ceruicia, emendand⁹  
 in ecclesia predicta tempore obitum predicti is  
 ter parochianos ibide existet septem solidos  
 et duos denarios Et quod duo feoffatozū  
 superius nominat. hered. et assig. suis qui ins  
 terfuerint dict. exequiis et missis habeant et  
 relineant annuatim durante termino predicto  
 ptes se et iter se pro eorū labore circa premis  
 sa exequend. duodecim denarios et post termin  
 um predictum finitum, tunc volo et per pte  
 sentes cōcedo quod predicti W. R. A. E. T.  
 et G. hered. et assig. suis sint et existant feoff  
 sati de et in oibus predictis terris et tenemen.  
 cum pertin. ad vñum hered. mei predicti J. D.  
 et hered. suorum imperpetuum de capitalibus. re.  
 Et ego vero predictus J. D. et heredes mei  
ola



## Instrumentes.

ola predicta terrē et tene. euz pertīn p̄sent. **W**  
**R. A. C. T.** et **G.** hered. et assign. suis ad v̄lū  
 et intentionem suprad. contra omnes gentes  
 warantizabimus imperpetuum per p̄sentē  
 tes. In cuius rei testimonium. &c.

**T**hede where the lord graunteth  
 that his teneant shall hold his co:  
 pie hold, by free Charter

**Q**uibus. &c. **T. B.** miles dñs ma:  
 nerii de **W.** in comitatu **E.** salutē  
 in dño sempiternam. Cum **J. M.**  
 clericus ad eū tēnt. apud maneriū  
 de **W.** predict. die Lune prox. post  
 festum Sancti Hillarii Episcopi anno. &c. p̄sē  
 lens in eū sursū reddidit in manus dñi ma:  
 nerii predicti duo tenementa heretabilia vñs  
 de vñum est cum dominiis edificat. et aliud  
 tenementum non edificat ac cert. terrē et mas:  
 eise. &c. Idem tenementibus spectan. cum oībus  
 suis pertin. quōdam vocat. **D.** iacent. in **W.**  
 p̄dict. ad opus **W. C.** & **J.** v̄ro eius et hered  
 suoy Quibus doctis per senescallum suū cō:  
 cessit inde seisinā tenend. et dñe **W** et **J.** v̄ro  
 eius hered. et assign. suis per v̄legam ad vo:  
 luntatem dñi secundū cons maneriū p̄seruit.  
 et cons. inde debet. et de iure consuet. impe:  
 etum prout per rotul' eū predictę lacius pa:  
 tet posteaq; predicta **J.** obiit vivente predicto  
**W.** viro suo, et idem **W.** legitime possessor  
 nat. existens de et in predictis duobus tenes:  
 mentis ac ceteris p̄missis ut predictum est  
 in forma predicta, eadē duo tenementa ac ce:  
 cetera p̄missa cum eoz pertin. in manus meas  
 nup̄e suesum reddidit ad intentionem quod

## Instrumentes.

ego predicta duo tenementa ac cetera premissa  
cum suis pertin. per cartam meam sigillat.  
cuidam R. D. dimiserem trad' d'cerem libera-  
torem et confirmauerem, super quod sciat  
me prefatus E. B. pro quadam pecunie sum-  
ma mihi per prefatum R. pre manibus solus  
dimisisse, tradidisse, liberasse et hoc presentis  
scripto meo Indent. confirmasse prefato R.  
D. predicta duo tenementa ac predict. terr. et  
marisc. eisdem tenementis spectā. cum oibz  
suis pertin. quorū quidem duorum tenement-  
torum vnum tenementum cum tribus acris  
terre adiacen. iacet inter terram D. D. et v-  
num crocum terre, terr. predict. continen. tres  
acras terre iacet inter terr. et. Et aliud tenes-  
mentum dictorum duorum tenementorum cū  
tribus acris terre, eidem tenemento adiacen.  
iacet inter terr. et. et vnu mariscum dicta mar-  
isc. continen. tres acē, iacet iuxta tenementū  
R. B. et. et quatuor acce marisc. dict. marisc.  
iacent iuxta mariscum voc. P. et parte horis-  
ali, habend. et tenend. predicta duo tenementa  
ac terr. et marisc. predict. cum omnibus et sin-  
gulis eorum pertin. prefato R. D. hered. et as-  
s. g. suis libere quiete bene et pacifice per car-  
tam imperpetuum redd. inde annuatim mihi  
prefat. E. B. hered. et ass. g. meis dñis maner-  
rii predicti pro tempore existē. decem solid.  
legalis monete Angl. ad duos anni terminos  
videlicet ad festa Pasche et sancti Michaelis  
archangelī pce equalēs portiones, et scetā tūc  
in manerio meo predicto cū acciderit, ac si as-  
s. vltra hoc ad quamlibet alienationem seu v-  
pignorem predictorum duorum tenementorum

## Additions to the booke of

ac terrarum et marisc. p̄dicti mihi et hered. mea-  
 is dominis manent p̄dicti p̄o tempore exis-  
 tent. octo solidos legalis monete Angl. p̄o oib.  
 bus redditibus sc̄uicilis et demādis quibusc-  
 cunq. Ita quod si ac quotiens contingat p̄-  
 dictum annualem redditum decem solidorum  
 aut p̄dictum redditum octo solidorum cum  
 de p̄feretur solui debeat ar̄tro fore in parte  
 vel in toto post aliquem terminum solutionis  
 s̄de p̄limiē contra formam p̄dictam, quod  
 tunc et totiens bene liceat et licebit mihi p̄-  
 fato T. B. hered. et assig. meis d̄his manent  
 p̄dicti p̄o tempore existen. in p̄dictis duob.  
 bus tenementis terr. et marisc. p̄dict. et in  
 qualibet inde percella intrare et distringere,  
 districtionesq. sic capē licite asportare abdu-  
 cere, effugare, deariare et penes se retinere q.  
 usq. de p̄dict. reddit. sic ar̄tro existen. et oib.  
 bus inde ar̄teragiis si que fuerint nobis p̄-  
 narie fuerit satisfactum et persolutum. Ac in  
 super noueritis p̄fato T. B. fecisse ordinas-  
 se et loco meo p̄suisse dilectos mihi i. Christa-  
 R. B. et E. L. meos veros et legitimos at-  
 tūna. coniunctim et diuissim ad deliberand.  
 vice et nomine meo. et. v̄l in aliis cartis.

**C** Deeds of feoffment of the moor-  
 tle of a Manoure recovered by  
 writ of chere in le post.

**S** Ciant. et. quod ego J. D. p̄o sum-  
 ma quadraginta librar. sterlin. mihi  
 hi per R. f. armiger. p̄e manibus  
 solut. de quibus quidē. xl. l. lator.  
 me plenarie fore satisfact. et perso-  
 lut. dictumq. R. hered. execut. et administrat.  
 suos



## Instrumentes.

suos inde esse acquietos et exonerat per pre-  
 sentes dedi concessi et hac presenti carta mea  
 confirmavi eidem B. medietatem manerii de  
 H. cum pertin. ac unius mesuagii unius gar-  
 dini viginti acrarum terre, decem acrarum pas-  
 tui quadraginta acrarum pascuū et viginti solis  
 dat reddit. cum pertin. in D. et L. in com. E.  
 quam quidem medietatem omnium et singu-  
 lorum premissorum cum pertin. Ego predictus  
 J. D. in curia domini regis coram J. B. mis-  
 les et socis suis iuxta, ipsius dñi regis apud  
 Westm. nuper recuperavi versus R. P. et J.  
 brore eius per breve dicti dñi regis de herede  
 super disseisin. in le post, prout inter recorda-  
 E. termino sancti Hillarii anno regni H. Ges-  
 tavi. sc. tricesimo quarto M. L. E. plenius  
 apparet, habend. et tenend. totam predictam  
 medietatem duorum maneris, terr. et tene. ac  
 ceterorum premissorum cum suis pertin. pres-  
 tat. B. hered. et assign. suis imperpetuum. sc.  
 de in aliis cartis precedent.

**A** deeds of feoffment of landes in eun-  
 cien demesne, recovered there by fine.

**S**ciant. sc. quod ego J. D. pro sum-  
 ma decem librarum legalis monete  
 Angl' mihi per B. f. pre manibus  
 salutē vendidi dedi concessi et hac  
 presenti carta mea confirmavi ei-  
 dem B. illas tres croftas terre cum pertin. si  
 vocat L. prout insimul facen. apud H. grene  
 infra parochiam de H. at B. in com. E. vide-  
 licet inter terr. sc. Ac etiam in consideratione  
 predicta vendidi dedi concessi et hac presenti  
 carta mea confirmavi eidem B. quandam ag-  
 nuelens

# **Additions to the booke of**

puaalem redditum trium solidorum et nouem  
 denariorum leuand. et percipiend. de tenemēto  
 to sequen scilicet de R. B. pro vno tenemēto  
 et cerē tēf in Hoyn. voc. E. duos solidos et  
 sex denarios. et de A. P. pro vno tenemēto  
 et vno gardino adiacen. i H. p̄dicta voc. P.  
 xv. denarios ad duos anni terminos videlicet  
 ad festa Pasche et S. Michaelis archangeli  
 per equales portiones annuatim soluend. Que  
 quidem tres croftas terre cum pertin. vna cū  
 annuali redditu p̄dict. ego p̄dictus J. D. nup  
 habui mihi et heredibus meis per nomen decē  
 acraz terre, tuaz acraz p̄lati, quatuor acraz  
 pastuū et trium solidatay et nouem denarē  
 redditū cum pertin. in H. at B. et Hoyn. et que  
 nup̄ recuperavi versus E. M. et A. vxores  
 eius virtute cuiusdam finalis concordie fact.  
 i cū dñe Katherine regine Angl. p̄clarissime  
 consortis Henrici etiam dei gēa Angl. Fran.  
 et Hiber. regum fidei defensoris et in tercia ecc  
 lesie Anglicane ⁊ Hibernie sup̄p̄mi capitis  
 manerii sui de H. et R. ibidem tēta decimo  
 die Februarii. Anno regni dicti dñi regis tris  
 cesimo quinto coram J. B. et L. D. balliuis  
 ipsius regine manerii sui p̄dicti ac P. D. R.  
 L. J. W. et E. B. sc̄atoribus cū illius lites  
 me p̄fatum J. D. quē et p̄dict. E. M. ⁊ A.  
 vxorem eius desort, p̄out in fine p̄dict. liquet  
 manifeste, habendi. et tenend. p̄dictas tres  
 croftas tēf ac omnia cetera p̄fata. cum su  
 is pertin. p̄fato R. f. hered. et assign. suis  
 imperpetuum. sc. vt in aliis cartis.

A Deede of feoffment of  
 laudes in London.

Sclani

Addections to the booke of

**S**ciant. it. quod nos E. L. et E. R.  
 ciues et Mercatores L. dimissimus  
 scotauimus i hac p'senti carta nra  
 confirmauimus W. R. filio W. R.  
 nuper ciuis et mercat L. J. W. ciuis  
 et mercator et dno J. D. Rectori ecclesie S.  
 Sulpitii iuxta Willp. L. duo tenementa nra  
 cum domibus celat solat gardinis et oibus  
 aliis suis pertin. situat in vico vocato sancti  
 Maritimi ante mare in parochia S. Andree  
 super Cornhill L. scilicet iter cimiterii dicte  
 ecclesie S. Andree ex parte australi, et ten ab-  
 batis de B. ex parte boreali, ac tene. quondam  
 E. L. ex parte orientali et vicum regium ibi-  
 dem ex parte occidentali. Que quidem duo te-  
 nementa cum domibus celat, solat, gardinis  
 et ceteris suis pertin. nos predicti E. L. et E.  
 R. nuper habuimus con iunctim ex dimissione  
 et scotamento predicti W. R. filii dicti W.  
 R. et J. R. scis eius ciuis et mercatoris L. O.  
 prout in quondam cartam per prefatos W.  
 R. et J. R. inter nobis cōfecta cuius dat est L.  
 secundo die mensis Nouembrii anno regni re-  
 gis H. quarti post conquestū septimo plenius  
 continetur, habend. et tenend. predicta duo te-  
 nementa cum domibus, celat, solat, gardinis  
 et ceteris suis pertin. quibuscūq. prefato W.  
 R. filio dicti W. R. J. W. et dno J. W. her-  
 ed. et assign. eorū imperpetuum libere quicquid  
 bene et in pace de capitalibus dnis scotozum  
 illorum per seruicia inde debita et de iure cō-  
 sucta In cuius rei testimonium huic p'senti  
 carte nre sigilla nra apposuimus J. N. tunc  
 Mayor civitatis L. D. C. H. S. tunc vicem  
 milibus



## Additions to the booke of

misitibus eiusdē ciuitatis R. C. tūc illi<sup>9</sup> warde  
 Aldermanno, his testibus J. Atte lee. B. D.  
 W. E. &c. et aliis. Dat. l. vicesimo hēto die  
 mensis Noue. anno regni predicti dñi nostri  
 regis R. quarti post conquestum septimo.

**A** fcoffament made by hym whiche hath  
 hath an hundred of the kynges graunt  
 with a letter of Attozney.

**I**nibus christi fidelibus ad quos  
 presens scriptum perueniet R. B.  
 miles salutem i dño. Cum dñs rex  
 nunc tricesimo primo die Madi an  
 no regni sui quintodecimo per has  
 suas patentes dederit et concesserit mthi pre-  
 fato R. B. inter alia hundredum de B. in com-  
 E. cum oñibus iuribus finibus amerciamen-  
 tū pceco maris et aliis emolumentis et cōmo-  
 ditatibus eidem hundredo debite spectan. siue  
 pertin. quouis modo, habend. et tenend. hun-  
 dñm predictum ac cetera premissa cum pertin.  
 mthi prefato R. B. hered. et assig. meis de dic-  
 to dño rege et hered. suis per seruicia inde ab  
 antiquo debita et de iure consueta imperpet-  
 uum prout in eisdem literis plenius continen-  
 tur. Noueritis me prefatum R. B. per pres-  
 tes dedisse concessisse et confirmasse virtute s  
 auctoritate licence mthi ppe dictū dñm regem  
 per dictas literas suas patētes concessisse reues-  
 tendo in Christo pñi et dño dño R. permissio-  
 ne diuina B. et W. episcopo R. L. militi R.  
 B. C. D. ciuibus et Alderm. L. et W. C. ser-  
 uienti meo predictum hundredum de B. cū ob-  
 bus iuribus finibus amerciamen-  
 tū maris et aliis emolumentis et commoditatibus

## Instrumentes.

his eisdem hundēo debet spectan. siue pertine  
 quouismodo. habend et tenend. idem hundēo  
 ac cetera premissa cum pertine. prefat episcopo  
 R. A. B. C. D. et W. E. hered. et assigna.  
 suis de dicto dño rege et hered. suis per seruis  
 cia inde ab antiquo debita et de iure cōsuetā  
 imperpetuū. Et ego vero prefat R. A. et her  
 ed mei hundēo predictum ac cetera premi  
 cum pertine. prefat episcopo R. A. C. et W.  
 hered. et assign. suis contra oēs gentes war  
 rantizabimus et defendemus imperpetuum  
 per presentes. Et ulterius noueritis me pre  
 fatum R. A. per presentes facisse constituisse  
 et in loco meo posuisse dilectos mihi in Chri  
 sto S. T. et J. B. meos veros et legitimos  
 attor. coniunctim et diuisim ad deliberand p  
 me et nomine meo prefat episcopo R. A. C.  
 et W. aut eor certo attor. plenam et pacificā  
 possessionē et seisinam de et in predicto huns  
 dredo ac ceteris premissis cum pertine. iuxta  
 vim formam et effectum pñtis scripti mei eis  
 inde facti, rata grat habent et habitur totum  
 et quicquid dicti attor. mei nomine meo fecerit  
 siue eorum alii fecerit in premissis per pñtes.  
 In cuius rei testimoniū huic presenti scripto  
 meo sigillū meū apposui. Dat. vicesimo ii. die  
 Jun an. regni regis. E. tiii. post cōquestū. xv.

Release where twoo haue recouered  
 landes by fine, and he that had the fee  
 symple, releaseth to his felowes.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos  
 presens scriptum peruenierit T. B.  
 salutem. Sciatis me prefat. T. remisse  
 fuisse, relaxasse et omnino de et p me et hered.  
meis

## Additions to the booke of

meis imperpetuum per presentes quietū clas  
 masse R. p. & W. L. in sua plena et pacifica  
 possessione existen. hered. et assig. suis totum  
 ius meum talem clamorem interesse et demā.  
 que unquam habui habeo seu quouis modo i  
 futurū habere poterō de et in oībus illis terris  
 et tenementis cuius pertinet in B. in com. E. voc.  
 M. que ego predictus E. ac predicti R. & W.  
 nuper habuimus nobis et hered. mei predicti  
 E. per nomē unius messuagii unius gardini  
 viginti acrarū terre decem acrarū prati et vis  
 ginti acrarū pasturē cū pertinet. L. in dicto com.  
 E. per finem leuat in curia dñi regis coram  
 iustici. suis apud Westm. a die s. Michaelis  
 in vntum mensem. Anno regni R. octau. sc.  
 tricesimo quinto inter nos prelat E. R. & W.  
 M. et R. D. et M. uxorem eius de fore. prout  
 inter recorda finis predicti plenius apparet.  
 Ita videlicet quod nec ego predictus E. nec  
 hered. mei nec aliquis alius nomine nostro as  
 aliquod ius titulum clam. interesse seu demā.  
 de et in predictis terris et tene. cum pertinet. nec  
 in aliqua inde peccella de cetero erigere clamare  
 seu vēdicare poterimus nec debimus quouis  
 modo in futurū, sed ab omni actione iuris tis  
 culti clamei et demā. inde totaliter sumus ex  
 clusi imperpetuū per presentes. In cuius. sc.

**A** condition to deliver a last of salmon.

**T**he condition of this obligation is  
 such, that wher the within bounden  
 M. the date of the date within  
 written, hath bargained and sold,  
 to the within named B. one last of  
 Salmon, accomplyng. xii. barrells for a last,  
 good.



## Instrumentes.

good, salt, red, sweete and marchauntable, to  
bee truly packed in banelles, of assise of the  
great bondes, for the whiche last of Salmon  
thesaid W. knowlegeth hymself truly to be  
satisfied, contented and paid, if thesaid W.  
his executors or assignes, wel and truly, with  
out any delay deliuer, or cause to be deliuered  
to thesaid W. or to his assignes, by the feast  
of S. Peter, within wyitten, thesaid last of  
Salmon be good, salt, red, sweete and Mar-  
chauntable, franke and free at L. that then. &c.

**C**ondicion, that the Obligour  
shall not sell his lande to no or  
ther person, but to the oblige.

**I**n the condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. L. at any tyme hereafter  
be willing and mynded, to bargain  
alien, sell, or put away his greate  
mesuage with the appurtenaunces in  
L. called the bill in Newgate market, then if  
thesaid J. bargain and sell, vnto the within  
named W. or his heires, thesaid Mesuage,  
with thappurtenaunce, before any other pe-  
son or persones, he payng for thesame, as  
much as any other wil, without couin fraude  
or deceipt. That then. &c.

**C**ondicion to saue a manne harme-  
lesse of an Obligation, that he is  
bound with hym to other.

**I**n the condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. L. his heires and execu-  
tors, discharge, saue & kepe harme-  
lesse, the within named W. his heires  
and executors, against one C.  
D.

## Addicions to the booke of

**H** and his executors, of, and for the some of  
xx. l. sterlyng, for the whiche, thesaid J. and  
W. at the instaunce and request of thesaid J.  
and for hym, by their writyng obligatory be-  
ryng date the. iiii. date of Nouember, in the  
xxvi. yere of þe reigne of our soueraigne lord  
kyng Henry theight, fornysh & severally stand  
bound to thesaid T. That then. &c.

**A** condicion to kepe the peace to a  
certain daie, and then to appere  
before the kynges counsaill.

**T**he condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. A. observe and kepe the  
peace against the kyng our souerai-  
gne lord, & his liege people betwene  
this and the xv. of Easter nexte co-  
myng, and then do personallly appere, before  
the kyng and his moste honorable counsaill,  
in the Secrete Chambr at Westmynster, and  
so from daie to daie, and not to depart with-  
out licence. That then. &c.

**A** condicion to discharge and save  
harmlesse of an Obligation bon-  
des, writyngs and promyses.

**T**he condicion. &c. that if the within  
bounden J. A. acquite, discharge and  
save harmlesse, the within named  
W. his heires and executors, at all  
tymes hereafter, against all maner  
of persons, as well of, and for al suche sommes  
of money, obligations, bondes, writynges, &  
promyses, in, and by the whiche thesaid W.  
standeth charged and bound, for suche stocks  
and goodes, as before this tyme have been  
partable,

## Instruments.

partable, betwene the said J. and W. as of,  
and for al maner of expences of household and  
of the rentes and fermes, of the warehouse,  
shoppe and house, whiche thei both of late  
held and occupied together, set in Cornhill,  
in the cite of London. That then. ac.

¶ A condicion to kepe peace.

**C**onditio illius obligatiois talis est qd  
si interius obligat R. de cetero bene et  
honeste se habeat et pax dñi regis ge-  
rat erga infra nominatos J. S. et W  
R. eorum verinq et oēs familiares et  
seruientes suos prout ordo caritatis et hones-  
tatis id requirit ac erga ipsos J. et W. seu  
eorū alterum non transgressus fuerint verbo  
nec opere, quod in ipsorū J. et W. dampnum  
seu lesionem nominis sui siue bone fame al-  
qualiter conuert, poterit, ac etiam si dicti J.  
et W. siue eorum aliter per predictum R. aut  
per aliquem aliū seu aliquos alios eius causa  
querelam facere amore odio instigatione seu  
procuratore de cetero non prosequatur im-  
placitē p aliqua causa querela seu materia  
quacunq inter dictos J. et W. et prefat R.  
ante dat infra scriptū habet mot seu exhorf.  
quod tūc presens obligatio pro nulla habe-  
tur, eorum aliquid in futurū fecerit seu fieri  
procurauerit quod tunc presens obligatio in  
vniū suo robore stet et effectu. &c.

¶ A condicion of arbitrement And  
if the arbitours cannot agree  
to stande to the agre-  
ment of an vmpre.

v.l.

Condictio



## Additions to the booke of

free of a Sheriff, Bailly.

**T**he condicion. &c. that if the within bounden J. B. will and truly execute and occupie, the office of the bailliewike, of the Hundred of L. under the within named E. F. being Sheriff of E. and be ready and attendaunt to the said Sheriff and his deputie, at all tymes when he shalbee required, in executing of his said office of Sheriffwike, and discharge and save harmlesse the said Sheriff, against our soueraigne lord the kyng, and all other persones, for executing of all maner of processe, preceptes, warandes and commaundementes, to be directed, executed and doen by the said J. of all suche prisoners as shalbe in his custody, & well and truly content and paie, to the said Sheriff, his executors and assignes, all thissues reventies and profites, of the said Hundred, whereof the certainties amount to the some of. liii. l. by the confession of the said baillie, to be paid duely at the feast of Easter, and S. Michael tharchangell next comyng, and also lewie, content and paie to the said Sheriff, all suche grenewax pipe, silver and issues as the said Sheriff shalbe charged, within the said hundred, and as shalbe extretid out to the said baillie to gather, to be paid to the said Sheriff afore the said feast of S. Michael. That then.

Acquitance made by one creditor.

**O**mnibus Christi fidelibus, ad quos presens scriptum pervenerit J. B. salutem in dño sempiternam. Cum R. L. teneatur mihi prefato J. ac curat. R. A.

## Instrumentis.

in. x. l. sterling. solvend nobis aut vni nrm ad  
 diuersos terminos pte l quada obligatione  
 et defesene. Super eandem nobis inde confect  
 plenius continet. Moueritis me ptefat. J. res  
 cepisse et habuisse die edectionis pntu de p  
 ptefaro J. xx. s. ster. in ptecoz solutionis pte  
 diday. x. l. videlicet pro termino natalis dñi  
 pteor. futur. de qbus quibz. xx. s. satis me fore  
 solut dictumq. J. hered. & execut suos lre esse  
 qet et exonerat p pntes. In cuius res test. se.

**A** Quot quitance for the terme of a benefice  
 It knowen to al men, by these pres  
 sences, that J. E. C. person of W. in  
 the countie of E. haue receiued & had  
 the date of making hereof, of J. L.  
 x. li. sterling, for the halfe yere terme  
 of my lated personage, to me due at the feast  
 of S. Michael tharchangel last past, before  
 the date hereof. In witness whereof to this  
 bill I haue set my seals. Given the. x. day. of

**A** Quitaunce for the redemption of  
 landes, before sold conditionally.

**I**t knowen to al men, by these pres  
 sences, that J. J. B. of L. gentleman,  
 haue receiued and had, this present  
 day, at the font stene in the cathedral  
 Church of S. Paule in L. betwene  
 the houres of one and iiii. of the clocke at af  
 ter none, of the same date, of W. B. of W. in  
 the countie of E. roman, xl. l. sterling, for the  
 redemption and full satisfaction, of all and  
 singular those landes and cengementes, with  
 chapurtenances in the parishes of W. and W.  
 in the said countie of E. called W. and A. ed  
 v. liii. ceined

### Additions to the booke of

**C**ondicion, that the husbände shall  
suffre his wife to make a will of her  
goodes, to the value of. xl. l.

**I**n the condicion. ec. that if the with in  
bouden R. P. do permit and suffre  
one M. D. whiche the same R. by  
Goddes grace, shall take to wife, in  
her extreme daie or daies, at any  
tyme before her death, to declare & make her  
will, devise and geue at her pleasure. xl. l. after  
lyng, to what persone or persones, and vnto  
what vse or purpose, as she will at her pleas-  
sure. And also to permit and suffre, her creens  
toys to proue, declare & performe the last will  
by her made, without veneration or interrup-  
cion, denyng or impediment of the said R.  
And also if the same R. doe performe, fulfill  
obserue, paie and content the said. xl. l. so by  
her assigned, bequethed and willed, to suche  
persone or persones, and in suche maner and  
vse, and at suche daies, & within suche tyme,  
as by her shall be devised, bequethed and be wil-  
led, without any further delay. That then ec.  
**C**ondicion, that the husbände shall leue  
his wife worth. L. l. after his death.

**I**n the condicio. ec. that where the with  
in bouden J. L. shall by the grace of  
God, marry and take to wife, one J.  
P. widowe, if the said J. after the  
said marriage, had and solemnised  
happen to die before the said J. that then the  
said J. do leue the said J. worth. L. l. in mo-  
ney, or in inouables, ouce & aboute householde  
stuffe, by legacie or otherwise, to be deliuered  
or



## Instrumentes.

by the executors or assignes, of the said J. to the said J. her executors or assignes, within one moneth, next after the death of the said J. to be employed & disposed to the proper use of the said J. at her wil & pleasure. That then. *sc.* A condicion to performe certain covenantes, comprised in a paire of Indentures.

**I**n the condicion. *sc.* that if the within bounden J. L. well and truly performe, observe and kepe, al and singuler the bargains, couenauntes, grauntes, articles and agreements contained and specified, in a paire of Indentures, of the date within wyitten, concernyng a bargain of certain make, made betwene the within named W. S. on the one partie, and the said J. L. on the other partie, whiche on the behalfe of the said J. are to be performed observed and kepe, after the tenour and true meynyng of the said indentures. That then. *sc.*

Another condicion for the same in latin.

**C**ondicio istius obligationis. *sc.* qd si infra notatus J. L. bene et fideliter pro parte sua teneat custodiat et perimplat oēs et singulas convenienciones condiciones concessiones solutiones & appunctuamenta contentē et specificat in quibusdam indenturis de datē infra scriptē, vel sic oēs & singulas convenienciones condiciones. *sc.* in quibusdam indenturis de wode sale. v. l. de sale of land, de datē infra scriptē. itē prefat J. L. et una parte & infra notat W. S. et alia parte inde confect. qd tūc prefatus obl. *sc.*

A condicion concernyng the O<sup>r</sup>

# Additions to the booke of

**C**onditio. et quod si inter obligatus J.  
J. Reterit et obedierit arbitrio ordina-  
tionis et iudicio E. C. W. H. J. C. et D.  
M. arbitratorum tam ex parte infra scripte  
J. quam ex parte dicti J. J. indifferens  
electorum de et super omnimodis actionibus tam  
spiritualibus quas temporalibus discordiis  
variacionibus debitis et demandis quibuscunque  
inter partes predictas quovismodo ante das  
to infra scripte habet facti inact. seu perpetrat.  
et illa arbitrium, ordinat. et iudicium dictorum  
quatuor arbitratorum de et in premissis fiend  
et reddend, dictus J. J. ex parte sua iuste et lis-  
deliter fecerit tenuerit et perimplauerit. Ita  
quod huiusmodi arbitrium ordinatio et iudi-  
cium de et in premissis fiant et reddantur citra  
ultimum diem presentis mensis Martii prox.  
futuri infra limitat. Et si predicti quatuor ar-  
bitratores de et in premissis citra diem predictum  
inter se concordare nequeant, si tunc pre-  
dictus J. J. Reterit et obedierit ordinationi et  
finali iudicio talis imparis qualis dicti qua-  
tuor arbitratores inter se citra diem predictum  
eligere et nominare voluerit ad iudicand de  
et super premissis et illa ordinatione et final-  
lem iudicium dicti imparis sic eligendi et no-  
minandi de et in premissis fiend et reddend,  
dictus J. J. ex parte sua iuste et lis-  
deliter fecerit tenuerit et perimplauerit. Ita quod huius-  
modi ordinatio et finale iudicium dicti impa-  
ris sic eligendi et nominandi de et in premissis  
fiant et reddantur citra diem natiuitatis S.  
J. baptiste, et tunc prox. sequens, quod tunc pre-  
dictus et. vel sic, et si predicti quatuor arbitra-  
tores

## Instruments.

tores de et in prem:is circa die predictu in  
se concordare n:queant, si tunc predictus J. B.  
fecerit et obdierit ordinationi et finali iudi-  
cio J. B. imparis inter partes p:dictas electi  
et notati ad indicend de et sup prem:is i illa  
ordinatione et finale iudicium dicti imparis  
de et in prem:is fiend reddend dictus J. B. ex  
parte sua iuste et fideliter fecerit tenuerit et p:  
impleverit, ita qd huiusmodi ordinatio et fi-  
nale iudicium dicti imparis de et in prem:is  
fiant et reddantur circa die natalis L. J. bay.  
extunc p:or. sequen, qd tunc presens obl. ec.

**A** condition that a man should honestly  
behave hymself, and not to resorte  
to the house of the Oblige.

**T**he condition. ec. that if the within  
bounden J. B. from henceforth well  
and honestly, as wel in woordes as in  
deeds, behave and demean hym, as  
gainst the within named J. B. and  
from this tyme forwarde, neither rebuke, mis-  
saie, throte, manace, fect, ne brate the same J.  
nor to hym any bodely hurt or harme, doo or  
procure to be don, nor any assaute or affraye  
vpon hym to make, nor cause to be made. And  
also to not from hencefurthe come, resort or  
drawe into the house of the said J. he being  
absent or present, nor with him, ne any of his  
be accompanied caryn, dyshynng familiar or  
cōuersant, within his said house. That then  
this present Obligation shal be utterly voyde  
and of none effect. And if the said J. do con-  
trary to the prem:ises, or to any poynte of  
theim. That then. ec.



## Instrumentes.

testned and specified, in a paire of indentures  
of couenaunt, bearing date the. xvi. daie of  
January, in the. xxx. yere. &c. made betwene the  
saled W. G. on that one partie, & me thesaid  
J. B. on that other partie, of, for, and concern-  
ing the bargain & sale, of all and synghuler  
thesaid landes and tenementes conditionally,  
as by thesame indentures thereof made, more  
at large do appere, of the whiche. xl. li. in full  
paiment and contentacion, as is above saied  
receiued. I thesaled J. B. knowlege me well  
and truly contented, satisfied and paid, and  
therof and euery parcell thereof, I clerely ac-  
quite and discharge thesaid W. G. his heires  
and executors by these presentes. In witnesse  
wherof, I thesaid J. B. haue set my seale the  
first daie of March, in the. xxx. yere of the. &c.

**A** deselauce vpon a Recognisaunce ta-  
ken by the Chief Justice of the Exche-  
quer Benche, on Comen place.

**Q**uerit vniuersi per presentes nos  
R. W. de D. in com. E. poman, & J.  
P. de D. in com. predicto poman,  
teneri et firmiter obligari E. L. de  
com predicto in. L. R. sterling. sol-  
uend. eidē E. aut suo exco a' iorū hoc scrip-  
tū ostendit hered. vel excoū suis in festo Dimi-  
sanidox prox. futurū post datū present. et si des-  
seremus in solutione pced. debi. volumus  
et concedimus quod tunc cureat super nos et  
vtrunq; nostrum hered. et excoū. nostros pec-  
nia i statuto Stapule de debi. et mercand i eas-  
dem empt. recuperand. ordinat. et p'ouid. &c.  
Dat. decimo, &c.

Elio

# Additions to the booke of

**T**his indēture witnesseth that wher  
as R. W. of D. in the countie of E.  
yoman, and J. D. of D. in the coun-  
tie aforesaid yoman, by a certain re-  
cognisaunce prouided, for the reco-  
very of debtes taken, recognised & scaled, be-  
fore Sir E. M. knight, chief iustice of p hys  
ges Bench, bearing date the date of these pre-  
sentes, standen and been iopnly and leueall-  
ly bounden unto E. L. of L. in the said coun-  
tie of E. yoman, in the some of. L. p sterlyng  
to be paid, as in the same recognisance there  
of made, more plainly dooth appere. And  
the selfe, the said E. for hym, his heires and ex-  
ecutors willeth and grauntech, by these pre-  
sentes, that if the said R. and J. their heires  
executors or assignes, or any of them, do well  
and truly content and paie, and cause to be  
contented and paid, vnto the foresaid E. his  
heires executors or assignes, the some of. lx p  
of good and lawfull money of Englande, in  
the maner & forme folowynge, that is to saie,  
in the feast of all saintes next comynge, af-  
ter the date hereof. v. p. at the dwellynge house  
of the said E. where he now inhabiteth. And  
the first daie of Maie, then next folowynge. v.  
p. at the said house, and so furthe, from yere  
to yere, and halfe yere to halfe yere, at the  
feast of all saintes, and the first daie of Mai  
one nexte and immediatly ensuyng another,  
at the house of the said E. as is aforesaid. v.  
p. vntill the said some of. lx p. be fully conten-  
ted and paid. That then the foresaid reco-  
gnisaunce to be vitally voyde, and of none  
v. v.      ette

## Additions to the booke of

of L. on that one partie, & W. H. citizen and  
 Haberdasher of L. on that other partie with  
 nesses that where W. H. by this indenture  
 dated the 15. day of June. 1554. granted and let to  
 ferme, to J. H. while he lived, and Mercer of  
 L. whichs wife and executrice, one W. C. ci-  
 tizen and Mercer of L. hath married, all that  
 his tenement with hopes, cellers, colliers, and  
 other thapertengences, set and beynge in B.  
 in Parthe of S. M. nexte to Ludgate of L.  
 late beyng twoo tenementes. And the whiche  
 thesaid J. H. sometime held and occupied, to  
 have and to hold, to thesaid J. his executors  
 and assignes, from the feast of the natiuite  
 of S. J. the baptist, last before the date of the  
 said indenture, vnto thende and terme of .xx.  
 yeres, then next insupng, and fully to be com-  
 pleted and fulfilled, yeldng & payng there-  
 fore yearly, to thesaid W. his heires and as-  
 signes .vi. li. sterlyng, at four termes of the  
 yere, in the cite of L. vsuelles by euen porci-  
 ons together, with diuerse other covenantes  
 articles and clauses, in thesaid indenture ex-  
 pressed, as by thesame indenture, at large maye  
 appere. And wheres also thesaid W. C. by his  
 indenture, dated the 1. date of January, in the  
 xxiii. yere of our soueraigne lord kyng Hen-  
 ry the eight, bargained, graunted and sold, to  
 thesaid W. J. his executors and assignes, al  
 his estate interest & terme of yeres, that then  
 were due and for to come, to, of, and in the  
 premises, by force whereof, thesaid W. J.  
 entered into thesaid tenement, and other the  
 premises, & was therof possessed accordyngly  
 for



• **Instrumentes.**

for the terme aforesaid, and so died thereof  
posseſſed. It is now bargained, covenanted  
conſcended & agreed, betwene theſaid par-  
ties, by this Indenture, in maner and to the  
ſollowynge, that is to witte, the ſaid R. J. by  
vertue and authoritie of the execution of the  
teſtament and laſt will, of theſaid W. J. her  
late huſbade, hath bargained, graunted and  
ſold, and by theſe preſentes, clerely bargained  
graunteth and ſelleth, to theſaid W. D. all  
the right, intereſt, eſtate and termes of yerce,  
whiche be yet due and to come, of, and in  
theſaid tenement, ſomwyte two tenementes  
by vertue of theſaid indentures, or either of  
them. And alſo theſaid R. J. the date of making  
of theſe preſentes, hath deliuered into the han-  
des and cuſtody, of theſaid W. D. for a ſtock  
in ware & redy money, the ſome of xl. li. ſter-  
lynge, to haue & to hold, occupy and enjoye,  
theſaid tenement, with the appurtenances  
and ſtocke of. xl. li. and all the intereſt, eſtate  
and termes of yerce, that bee yet due and to  
come, to, of, and in theſame tenement, to the  
ſaid W. D. his executors and aſſignes, from  
the date of the date of theſe preſentes, vnto ſ  
fealt of the natiuitie of S. J. baptiſt, whiche  
ſhalbe in the yere of our lord God. W. D. xl.  
vi. that is to ſaie, to the full ende and accom-  
pliſhment, of as many yeres of theſaid terme  
as be yet to come, mentioned in theſaid for-  
mer and ſuſt indenture of leaſe. And for, and  
in conſideracion of the bargain, graunt and  
ſale aforesaid, and for the blage of theſaid  
ſtocke. Theſaid W. D. covenanteith & graun-  
teith

### Additions to the booke of

yng and due to bee paid and borne, out, and  
 for thesaid benefice. And more ouer, thesaid  
 sir J. couenaunteth and graunteth, to, & with  
 thesaid sir S. by these presentes, that he the  
 same sir J. within. xliii. daies nexte and im-  
 mediately after, that he shalbee so instituted &  
 inducted, shall by his dede sufficient in the law  
 clerely remit and release, vnto thesaid sir S.  
 all & all maner of actions, lites, querrels, de-  
 bates, debates, accõptes, respalles, injuries & de-  
 mawndes whatsoeuer thei be, whiche against  
 thesaid sir S. and his executors, euer he hath  
 had or hereafter shall haue, haue as well by  
 reason of delapidacion, of thesaid church &  
 personage, as by any other reason or cause,  
 from the beginnyng of the world, vnto the  
 date of & date of thesaid letters of acquittance.  
 And further moze, thesaid sir J. for hym, and  
 his executors, couenaunteth and graunteth,  
 to, and with thesaid sir S. by these presentes,  
 that he thesame sir J. or his assignes, before  
 the feast of all sãntes, now next commyng,  
 shal deliuer or cause to be deliuered, to thesaid  
 sir S. or his assignes, a good, sure, sufficient  
 and lawfull decree, vnder the seale of thesaid  
 ordinary, whereby, or wherewith thesaid pa-  
 rishe church shall stande, and bee sufficiently  
 charged and bound, for the assuraunce & sure  
 payement, of thesaid yerely pension of. vii. l.  
 to be paid to thesaid sir S. or his assignes  
 during the life naturall of thesaid S. after  
 the forme aboue said. And also thesaid sir J.  
 couenaunteth and graunteth by these presen-  
 tes, that in case one T. D. esquire, one of the  
 patrons

## Instrumentes.

patrons of the said benefice, his heires or assigns, do not seale the presentacion, wherby the said sir J. should be presented persone of the said parische church personage, that then the said sir S. shalbe restored again, to his said benefice, without any let, againsaying, or interrupcion of the said sir J. or any other persone or persones, by, or for hym, the foresaid resignation, or any other couenaunt above specified, to the contrary in anywise not withstanding. And the said sir S. for hym and his executoys, wol and graunteth by these presentes, that if the said sir J. wel and truly performe, obserue and kepe, all and euery the couenantes, grauntis, promises and paymētes abovesaid, whiche, on his partie are to be perfoymed, obserued, fulfilled & kepte, in manner and forme aboue rehearsed. That then an obligaciō, of the date of these presentes, wher- in the said sir J. and one W. B. of the Parische of S. D. in the said countie of L.roma be iopnely hold and bound, to the said sir S. in .cc. markes sterlyng, shalbe voyde and had for naught, or els it shal stand in full strenght and vertue. In witnesse wherof, the said parties to these indenture, interchaungably haue set their seales. Given the date and yere. &c.

¶ In indenture, where the executoy of the second lesse, graunteth ouer his estate with a Roche.

**T**his Indenture made, betwene J. J. of L. widow, late the wife and executrice, of the testament and last will of W. J. while he liued, citizen & haberdasher of



### Addicions to the booke of

effe. And if the default of payment be made, in any of the said pay mentes, in part or in all contrary to the forme afoze said, then the said R. and. I. wollen and graunten by these presen to that the same recognisance, shall stand in full strength & vertue. In witnesse whereof the said parties to these indentures, sunderly haue their seales Given the xvii. date of. ac.

**A**nd indenture vpon the resignacion of a benefice.

**T**his Indenture made the thied date of June, the yere of our lord God 1580. D. xlii. in the. xxv. yere of the reigne of our soueraigne lord Henry the eight, by the grace of God, kyng of Englande, Fraunce and Irelande, defendour of the faith, and of the Church of Englande and also of Irelande, in pearch the supreme hedde: betwene Sir S. B. late of the parische Church and personage of B. in the countie of L. and in the Dioces of E. on the one partie, & Sir J. B. of B. aforesaid priest, on the other partie, witnesseth that where the said Sir S. at the instance of the said Sir J. hath resigned his said parische Church and personage, into the ordinaries handes of the same, to the intent that the said ordinary, shal institute and induit the said Sir J. person of the said parische church & personage. Wherevpon it is couenaunted, concluded and fully agreed, betwene the said parties, and either of them, couenaunteth and graunterth, to, and wth the other of them, by this indenture, in maner and forme folowynge, that is to wete, the said

## Instrumented.

thesaid Sir J. for hym and his executors, co-  
tinaunteth and graunteth, to, and with the-  
said Sir D. by these presentes, that the same  
Sir J. at suche tyme after, as he shal lawfully  
institute and indue, persone of thesaid  
parish church and personage, shall make or  
cause to be made, to thesaid Sir D. suche a  
good, sure, sufficient & lawfull bond, as shal  
be reasonably advised or devised, by thesaid  
Sir D. or his learned Counsaill, for the assu-  
raunce, suretie and sure payment of an annu-  
al pension of .vii l. of good and lawfull mo-  
ney of Englands, to be paid to thesaid Sir  
D. or his assigns, vpon the fone stone in the  
body and cathedrall church of S. P. in L. at  
two termes of the yere, that is to wete, on the  
daie of All Sainctes, betwene the houres of .ix.  
and .xi. of the clocke, before noone of thesame  
daie. .iii. l. s. r. d. and on the daie of Pentecost  
betwene .ix. and .xi. of the clocke before noone  
of thesame daie. .iii. l. s. r. d. and so from yere  
to yere one after another, then next & thimes  
diutly folowynge, duryng the life naturall of  
thesaid Sir D. & first terme of payment thereof,  
to begin in the daie of All Sainctes now next  
comynge. And also that thesaid Sir J. and his  
executors at all and every tyme & tymes here-  
after, shal clerely acquite, discharge and save  
harmlesse, thesaid Sir D. and his executors,  
and every of them, as well against the King  
our Souveraigne lord, as against all and every  
other persone or persones, of, and for all man-  
ner of duties, subsidies, taxes and tillages,  
and al other charges, whatsoever they be, go-  
ynge

## Additions to the booke of

Teth, to and with the said A. by these presentes  
 that he the said W. his executors or assigns  
 shall perely, during the said perceps to come  
 well and truly content and paie, and cause to  
 be contented and paid, to the said A. her exe-  
 cutors or assigns. xx. markes sterling, at. iiii.  
 termes of the yere, that is to wit, at the feast  
 of S. M. the archangell, the natiuite of our  
 lord God, the Annuntiatio of our lady, and  
 the natiuite of S. J. Baptist, or within one  
 moneth next insuyng, euery of the said feastes  
 by euen porcions. And also the said W. H.  
 couenaunteth and graunteth, to, and with the  
 said A. by these presentes, that he, his execu-  
 tors or assigns, shall at the said feast of the  
 natiuite of S. J. the Baptist, whiche shalbe  
 in the yere of our lord God. M. D. xlii. wel  
 and truly repaie, or cause to be repaid, to  
 the said A. her executors or assigns, the said  
 whole stocke of xl. l. sterlinges. And the said  
 W. H. couenaunteth and graunteth by these  
 presentes, to, and with the said A. that he the  
 said W. his executors or assigns, shal beare  
 and paie, the said perely rent of vi. l. and also  
 performe and kepe, all and euery articles, co-  
 uenauntes and charges, whiche the said J. H.  
 by the foresaid former indenture or lease shal-  
 leth bounden to performe and kepe. And if it  
 fortune any of the said perely paymtes of. xx.  
 markes, to be behynd vnpaid, in parte or in  
 all, ouer, and after any terme of payment ther  
 of aboue said, that it ought to be paid, by  
 the space of one moneth, if it be lawfully as-  
 ked, that then it shalbe lawfull, to the said A.  
her



### Instrumentes.

his executoꝝ oꝝ assignes, into, and vpon the  
 said tenement and stocke, wholy to centre.  
 And thesame as in her former estate to haue  
 again, retain and repesse, and thesaid M.  
 D. his executoꝝ and assignes thereof, & there-  
 fro vterly to expell, amoue and put out, this  
 indenture oꝝ any thyng in thesame contained  
 to the contrary notwithstanding. Further  
 moze, it is couenaunted and agreed, betwene  
 thesaid parties, by these presentes, that the-  
 said J. at all tymes at her comyng to L. in  
 her widowhede, shall haue her lodgynge and li-  
 bertie, of the chamber with the chimney ouer  
 the hall of thesaid tenement, with free entre  
 and issue, into, and from thesame, without a-  
 ny let oꝝ contradiction of thesaid M. D. his  
 executoꝝ oꝝ assignes, durynge the foresaid pe-  
 res yet to come. Moreover thesaid J. coue-  
 naunteth and graunteth, to, and with thesaid  
 M. D. by these presentes, that thesame M.  
 D. his executoꝝ and assignes, foꝝ, and vnder the  
 couenauntes, grauntes, charges and payme-  
 tes abovesaid, and in maner & forme aboue  
 expresse, shall peaceably & quietly, haue, hold,  
 occupie & enioye thesaid tenement, and othe-  
 r premisses, without any maner interrupciō  
 let oꝝ expulsion of thesaid J. his executoꝝ oꝝ  
 assignes, oꝝ of any other persone oꝝ persones.  
 In witness whereof. &c. Seuen the .xx. day. &c.

¶ A supplacacion foꝝ a forseit, to the  
 hyng our Soueraigne Loꝝde

**M** Chely sheweth vnto your highnesse  
 your humble seruauntes W. R. and  
 W. C. pages of your moste honora-  
 ble chāter, that where as J. D. of D. in your  
 J. l. countie

**A**dditions to the booke of  
countie of S. yoman, and R. W. of the same  
countie and countie yoman, came before the Jus-  
tices of your peace, within your said coun-  
tie, and undertoke by Recognisaunce before  
them, that one W. M. of S. in the same coun-  
tie yoman, should not only personally appeere  
before R. A. knight, and his fellows Justices  
of peace, of your said countie, at a gener-  
all session, then next to beholden at W. with-  
in your said countie, the thursdai next after  
the feast of the epiphany of our lord, the .xxv.  
yere of your moste noble reigne, but also  
that he should in the meane season, kepe the  
peace against all your liege people, and names-  
ly against M. C. widowe, either of the in the  
some of .x. l. and the same W. M. undertoke  
in likewise for himself, in þ some of .xx. mar-  
kes, like as in the said Recognisaunce, more  
plainly appereth. At whiche daie the said W.  
M. made default and appeered not, by reason  
whereof, the said J. C. and R. W. have lost  
and forfeited, unto your highnesse, either of  
them the some of .x. l. and the said W. M. .xx.  
markes, wherefore it maie please your high-  
nesse, in consideration of the true and faithful  
service, whiche your said seruauntes, daily  
doe unto your highnesse, & during their liues  
intendynge to do, to geue and graunte unto the  
all the said forfeitures forfeited, as aboue  
is said, and thereupon to haue such, and as  
many your wittynge, for the leuyng of the  
same, as in that case is accustomed: And thei  
shall euer praiſe to God, for the preseruaciō of  
your moste noble grace.

**A** pꝛiuey seale to the Tresorer and cham-  
berlain

# Instrumentes.

Verlain of the Exchequer for the same.

**E**nter theight. &c. to the Tresorer and  
Chamberlain of our Exchequer, greet-  
ing. Where as one J. D. of S. in  
our countie of S. yoman, and R. W.  
of the said countie and countie, yoman  
vnderstoke before our iustice of peace, of the  
same countie, that W. D. of R. in the coun-  
tie aforesaid yoman, should not onely per-  
sonally appeere before R. L. knight, and other  
his felowes, iustices of our peace, in our said  
countie, at a generall Sessions of peace, hold-  
den at W. the thursdai after the feast of the  
Epiphanie of our Lorde God, in the. xxviii.  
yere of our reigne, but also, that he should in  
the meane season kepe the peace, against all  
our liege people, and namely against M. L.  
widowe, either of them in the some of. x. l. at  
whiche date the said W. D. made defaulte  
and appeerd not, by reason wherof, the said  
W. D. and R. W. have lost & forfeited vnto  
vs, either of the the some of. x. l. and the said  
W. D. hath also lost for himself, the said some  
of. xx. markes: We let you to wite, that in con-  
sideracion of the good service doen vnto vs,  
by our welbeloued seruauntes H. R. and P.  
L. pages of our chambze, we haue geuen and  
graunted vnto them, the said forfeitures, ad-  
mounting to the some of. xxi. l. vi. s. viii. d.  
by waie of reward. Wherefore we wolle and  
commaunde you, that at the receipt of our said  
Exchequer, ye leue o; to to be leuied, one taile  
o; taites, in due and sufficient forme, vpon the  
said persones, for the said some of. xxi. l. vi.  
s. viii. d. as vnto vs forfeited, in maner  
x. ii. and



Additions to the booke of  
and forme aboue rehersed, and the said talle  
or tallies so leuied, ye deliuer vnto our said  
seruauntes, to be taken of our reward, with  
out any prest or other charge, to bee set vpon  
them for the same, and these our letters shal  
be your sufficient warrant, and discharge  
in this behalfe.

Given vnder our priuey seale, at our man  
our of R. the .xx. daie of Marche, the .v.

Another priue seale for a like matter.

Enter theight. ii. to the Tresorer and  
Chamberlain of our Exchequer, gre  
tyng. Where as one J. S. of S. in  
our Countie of D. Gentleman, hath  
certified vnto vs, the some of .x. l. for  
as muche as he had not D. S. of L. in the said  
countie Esquire, before L. D. and other his  
felowes, Justices of our peace, at our cite of  
E. the twil daie next after the feast of Saint  
Swithin, in the .x. yere of our reigne, as he by  
recognisaunce vnder toke. And where also J.  
A. in the same countie yoman, hath forfeited  
vnto vs, the some of .xx. markes, for as muche  
as he appered not before L. D. and other Jus  
tices of our peace, in our said countie of D.  
at E. the twil daie next after the feast of S.  
Swithin, in the .x. yere of our reigne, as by  
the recognisaunce before our said Justices,  
personally vnder toke. And where also T. R.  
of J. in our said countie of D. yoman, one  
of the pleges of the said J. A. hath forfeited  
vnto vs, the some of .xx. markes, for as muche  
as he had not the said J. A. before our said  
Justices at E. the twil daie next after the  
said feast of S. Swithin, in the .x. yere of our  
reigne,

### Instrumentes.

reigne, as he by Recognisaunce vnder toke,  
 We let you to wit, that of our especial grace  
 in consideration of the true and faithfull ser-  
 uice, whiche our welbeloued seruantes **H. B.**  
 and **D. C.** pages of our chamber, here tofore  
 haue doen vnto vs, and during their liues in-  
 tende to do. We haue geuen and graunted  
 vnto them by way of our reward, all thesaid  
 forfeitures and euery of theim, amountyng  
 to the some of .xxv. l. by thesaid **J. D. J. A.**  
 and **T. R.** to be in maner and forme aforesaid  
 forfeited and lost. And herefore, wee will and  
 commaunde you, our said tresorer & chamber-  
 lain, that ye, at the receipt of our Eschequer,  
 to leuy or to be leuyed, one talle or talles, v-  
 pon thesaid **J. D. J. A.** and **T. R.** of thesaid  
 seuerall somes to vs forfeited, as is aboue-  
 said, for our said seruantes. And thesame  
 talle or talles, so in due and sufficient forme  
 leuyed, ye deliuer, or to be deliuered, to our  
 said seruantes, to bee taken of our gift, by  
 waie of our reward, without prist or any o-  
 ther charge, to be set vpon them for thesame.  
 And these our letters shal bee your sufficient  
 warrant and discharge, in this behalfe. Ge-  
 uen vnder our priue Seale. &c.

**A** priue Seale, to the Tresorer & cham-  
 berlain of the Eschequer, for the leui-  
 yng of a talle for a forfeiture.

**E**nter. &c. to the Tresorer and cham-  
 berlain. &c. gretyng. And here as one **G.**  
**L.** and **M. C.** yoman, here tofore at-  
 tached, for suspicious of felony, and  
 committed to the ward and keepyng,  
 of sir **A. D.** knight, Marshal of our countrie of  
 F. III.

Additions to the booke of

**I** within our castle, for lacke of sure and safe keeping of the said Sir R. the first daie of April in the .xxiii. yere of our reigne, negligently did escape out of our said castle, and took the privilege of Sanctuary, within the Minister of L. by reason whereof, the said Sir R. hath forfeited unto vs, for either of the said ii. prisoners an L. s. amounting in the whole s. lxx. sterling. We let you to wit, that in consideration of the true & faithfull service, which our welbeloued seruantes J. M. our saddler, and J. D. here tofore haue doen unto vs and during their liues, intending to do: we haue geuen and graunted unto them, the said forfeiture, by waile of our reward. We therefore will and commaunde you, that at the receipt of our Eschequer, ye strike or leue or do to be stricken or leued, one taile or tailes, vpon the said Sir R. containing the said some of .x. l. and the said taile or tailes so leued, ye deliuer unto our said seruantes, without prest or other charge, to be set vpon them for the same. And these our letters shal bee your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalfe. Geue vnder our priue Seale. &c.

**A** supplication for a forfeiture, of goodes not customed. To the King our Soueraigne lord.

**W** Shely. &c. Your humble seruant J. P. one of the poemen of your moste honorable gard. That wher as the .xi. daie of Marche, the .xx. viii. yers of your moste noble reigne, one H. W. and R. W. seruantes to T. R. Secrer of your Hoys of L. sealed for your gracious



### Instrumentes.

gracious bfe, and their laied maſter vpon the  
 Thames. xi. peeces of kerſey. ii. peeces of ſaten  
 and. ii. peeces of woſted, amountyng in all by  
 theſtimatiō, to the value of. x. vii. l. vi. s. vii. d.  
 of the goodes of certain merchantes, vnkno-  
 wen for that, that theſaid goodes wer ſhip-  
 ped, and caried furthe from your laied wyte,  
 toward the parties of beyōd the ſea, by waie  
 of merchaundise, and your cuſtomes thereof  
 due, not paid: the moytie of the value wher-  
 of beyng. viii. l. iiii. s. iiii. d. rightfully belons-  
 gping vnto your good grace, as poure parte.  
 Wherefore it may pleaſe your highnes, in cō-  
 ſideracion of the true and faithfull ſeruiſe,  
 whiche your laied ſeruaunt, daily doth vnto  
 your highnes, and during his life intendeth  
 to do, to geue and graunt vnto hym, theſaid  
 viii. l. iiii. s. iiii. d. beyng your part of theſaid  
 forſaiture, to be taken to hym of your gift &  
 reward, & therby to haue ſuche, & as many  
 your witynges, for the leuyng of ſſame, as  
 in that caſe is accuſtomed, and he ſhall daily  
 praye to God, for the preſeruacion of your  
 moſte noble grace.

A pſuic ſcale vpon Iſues  
 forſaited in attainr.

**H**ENRY. ix. to the treaſurer, barons and  
 Chamberlain of our Eſchequer, gre-  
 tyng. Where diuerſe perſones, to the  
 nomber of. xliiii. wer lately empanelled with  
 in our Countie of. S. and D. vpon attainr  
 betwene one T. F. plaintif in theſaid attainr  
 And one R. L. and W. B. and the petie Ju-  
 ries defendantes, in theſame attainres, re-  
 turneable in the vias of this preſent terme of  
 S.

### Additions to the booke of

**H.** Hil. beyng in the. xxvii. yere of our reigne  
whiche graund Jurors, so empanelled vpon  
thesaid attaint, for their none apperance at  
thesaid date of returne, haue forfaited euery  
of them, vnto vs in issues lost xl. s. whiche as  
mounteth to the some of. xlviii. li. sterlyng.  
We let you to wit, that we of our grace espec  
ciall, and for certain considerations, vs specis  
ally mouyng, haue geuen and graunted, and  
by these presentes do geue and graunt, vnto  
our welbeloued seruantes **J. B.** and **L. D. &c.**  
the some of. xlviii. li. parcell of thesaid. xlviii. li.  
to be taken and had, of our gift and reward.  
Wherefore we will & comaunde you, our said  
tresorer, baron and chamberlaines, that ye, not  
onely vpon the sight hereof, do cause due pro  
cesses to be made & extracted of our Exchequer,  
accordyng to the due course of thesame Ex  
chequer, vnto the sherifes of thesaid countie,  
of the leuyng of thesaid. xlviii. li. & euery par  
cel therof, without prest, lone, or othe charge  
to be taken or assessed vpon our said seruants  
tes, or any of the for thesame: but that also ye  
therof do make due allowaunce vnto the Mes  
sages of thesaid countie, & euery of the for the  
same tryng, vpon their acceptes therof to bee  
made & geuen in our said exchequer. And. &c.

L O N D O N I

Ex officina Richardi Crafstoni

clarissimi Principis Patruar.

do & Typographia.

Cum privilegio ad impri  
mendum solum.



